Advice to mothers on the subject of their own health: and on the means of promoting the health, strength, and beauty of their offspring / [William Buchan].

#### Contributors

Buchan, William, 1729-1805. Buchan, A. P. 1764-1824.

#### **Publication/Creation**

London : T. Cadell & W. Davies, 1811.

#### **Persistent URL**

https://wellcomecollection.org/works/tf4a6gac

#### License and attribution

This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



Wellcome Collection 183 Euston Road London NW1 2BE UK T +44 (0)20 7611 8722 E library@wellcomecollection.org https://wellcomecollection.org



RADFORD LIBRARY,

Saint Mary's Yospital, Manchester.

- Acc 18 No.

This Book to be returned in \_\_\_\_\_ days. Fine for overtime \_\_\_\_\_ per day.

Note.—No book can be renewed if wanted by another reader, nor unless brought to the Library for that purpose.

It is requested that the leaves of books may not be turned down,—that no person will write in them,—and that the greatest possible care may be taken of them.

#### EXTRACTS FROM THE RULES.

That each Medical Officer shall be allowed not more than two works out of the Library at one time, and not more than two volumes of each work.

That Registered Medical Students shall be allowed to take out books every Tuesday and Saturday, from eleven till one, or at such hours as may be ordered from time to time by the Board.

That each Registered Medical Student shall be allowed to have not more than one book out of the Library at the same time, unless the work consist of two or more volumes, and in no case more than two volumes.





Digitized by the Internet Archive in 2017 with funding from Wellcome Library

https://archive.org/details/b29299706



### ADVICE

TO

MOTHERS,

O N

#### THE SUBJECT OF THEIR OWN HEALTH;

AND ON THE MEANS OF PROMOTING THE HEALTH, STRENGTH, AND BEAUTY, OF THEIR OFFSPRING.

> Auditæ voces, vagitus et ingens, Infantumque animæ flentes in limine primo; Quos dulcis vitæ exfortes, et ab ubere raptos, Abftulit atra dies, et funere merfit acerbo.

VIRG. ÆNEID. VI.

#### By WILLIAM BUCHAN, M.D.

FELLOW OF THE ROYAL COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS, EDINBURGH; AND AUTHOR OF "DOMESTIC MEDICINE."

#### THE SECOND EDITION,

TO WHICH ARE ADDED, VARIOUS REMARKS AND IMPROVEMENTS, FROM THE ORIGINAL MSS. OF THE AUTHOR, BY HIS SON.

> L O N D O N : PRINTED FOR T. CADELL AND W. DAVIES, IN THE STRAND.

> > 1811.



# [ 3 ]

## CONTENTS.

may be called an <u>contraction with</u> atc and onei-

Of Dyneffinalis and Deformity

CIFAP. VIL	Page
INTRODUCTION	J
CHAP. I. CHAP. I.	
Hints to Women before Marriage	7
CHAP. II.	10
Rules of Conduct during Pregnancy	24
CHAP. III.	
A few Remarks on Childbirth	83
CHAP. IV.	
Of the Nurfing and Rearing of Children	109
SECT. I. Of the Influence of Air on the Health	
and Lives of Children	IIO
SECT. II. Of Warm and Cold Bathing	124
SECT. III. Of Children's Drefs	139
SECT. IV. Of the Injury done to Children by the to	10
early and unneceffary Use of Medicines	182
SECT. V. Of the Food proper for Children	208
SECT. VI. Of Exercise and Reft during Infancy	237

#### CONTENTS.

#### CHAP. V.

Of Dwarfishness and Deformity - - - 249

### CHAP. VI.

### Baneful Effects of Parental Tendernefs, or what may be called an extremely delicate and enervating Education - - - - 264

### CHAP. VII.

Of	Employments	unfavourable	to the	Growth	
a	nd Health of (	Children -	-		297

#### CHAP. VIII.

Of Accidents - - - - - - - 317

#### CHAP. IX.

#### CHAP. X.

Sketch of a Plan for the Prefervation and Improvement of the Human Species - - - 360 APPENDIX - - - - - - - - 377

INTRO-

Page



THE prefervation of the lives of infants was the first subject I wrote upon at the opening of my medical career ; after forty years practice, I now refume it with increafed zeal and pleafure,-zeal, prompted by a just fense of its importance,-and pleafure, arifing from the hope of its beneficial and lafting effects. I am fure of being liftened to with kind attention by the tender and rational mother, while I am pointing out to her the certain means of preferving her own health, of fecuring the attachment of the man fhe holds dear, and of promoting the health, ftrength, and beauty of her offspring. She will not take alarm at the idea of medical advice, when I tell her that my object is to enable her to do without medicine, and to obtain every defirable end withchild out

out any painful facrifice. The path along which I propose to conduct her is plain and easy, the prospects all round are delightful, and it leads to the purest fources of happines.

The more I reflect on the fituation of a mother, the more I am fituck with the extent of her powers, and the ineftimable value of her fervices. In the language of love, women are called angels; but this is a weak, and a filly compliment; they approach nearer to our ideas of the Deity: they not only create, but fuftain their creation, and hold its future deftiny in their hands: every man is what his mother has made him, and to her he muft be indebted for the greateft bleffing in life, a healthy and vigorous conftitution.

But while I thus fpeak of the dignity of the female character, it must be understood that by a mother I do not mean the woman who merely brings a child

and heauty of her offspring. She will

child into the world, but her who faithfully difcharges the duties of a parent, whofe chief concern is the well-being of her infant,—and who feels all her cares amply repaid by its growth and activity. No fubfequent endeavours can remedy or correct the evils occafioned by a mother's negligence; and the fkill of the phyfician is exerted in vain to mend what fhe, through ignorance or inattention, may have unfortunately marred.

Several books have been written on the cure of difeafes incident to children. The natural effect of fuch publications is to excite terror, and to prompt mothers and nurfes to keep dofing poor infants with drugs on every trifling occafion, and to place more reliance on the efficacy of medicine than on their own best endeavours. One of the objects which I have in view is to relieve mothers from groundlefs fears,-to teach them how to prevent difeafes that are almost always the confequences of mif-105 B 2

mifmanagement,—to infpire them with the fulleft confidence in proper nurfing, and with ftrong prejudices against the use of medicines, which do mischief twenty times for once that they do good.

Quackery in the nurfery is not the only error concerning which I shall endeavour to undeceive mothers. The want of proper inftructions at an early period of life betrays them into a variety of fatal miftakes refpecting their own health, as well as that of their children. These mistakes, and the means of rectifying them, form a confiderable part of the following work. The language is adapted to every capacity, it being of confequence that every woman fhould underftand it; and the rules laid down are practicable in every condition, except that of cheerlefs poverty. With the hope of removing this exception, I fhall point out the most effectual method of affisting women fo circumftanced; and I do not

not know any manner, in which humanity, charity, and patriotifin can be more laudably exerted, or even a part of the public revenue more ufefully employed, than in enabling mothers to bring up a healthy and hardy race of men, fit to earn their livelihood by ufeful employments, and to defend their country in the hour of danger.



# ADVICE TO MOTHERS

# One of the fir. I. TAHO to be impressed

by an abfurd purfait or the latter alone.

### HINTS TO WOMEN BEFORE MARRIAGE.

THE defire of preferving and of improving perfonal beauty, which difcovers itfelf at an early period in the female breaft, is wifely defigned by nature for the beft and moft important ends; it is a powerful check on exceffes of every kind, and is the ftrongeft incitement to cleanlinefs, temperance, moderate exercife, and habitual goodhumour. All that is neceffary is to convince young people that thefe are the true means of rendering them lovely, becaufe they are the only means of fecuring the enjoyment of health, the very effence of beauty; inftead of fourly difcouraging fo natural a wifh, let us point out the way to its full accomplifuobidity heighting as B 4 borg of to ment,

ment, and thus prevent many amiable women from taking a wrong road, and from deftroying both health and beauty by an abfurd purfuit of the latter alone.

One of the first truths to be impressed upon the minds of young women is, that beauty cannot exist without health, and that the one is absolutely unattainable by any practices inconfistent with the other. In vain do they hope to improve their skin, or to give a lively redness to the cheek, unless they take care to keep the blood pure, and the whole frame active and vigorous. Beauty, both of shape and countenance, is nothing more than visible health,—the outward mirror of the state of things within,—the certain effect of good air, cheerfulness, temperance, and exercise.

There is nothing, perhaps, fo pernicious to women as the ufe of creams, and paftes, and powders, and lotions, and numberlefs other contrivances to bleach the fkin, or to produce an artificial white and

and red. All of them act with double injury, not only in deftroying the furface which they were expected to beautify, but in poifoning the habit, and caufing a fatal neglect of the great prefervatives of life itself. A blotch or a pimple, however offenfive to the eye, gives timely notice of the impure ftate of the fluids, and of the kind efforts of nature to expel the noxious matter. Ought not thefe efforts then to be affifted by a judicious plan of diet and regimen, inftead of throwing back the impurity into the blood, and converting the very means of health into the feeds of infection and difeafe ? Befides, lead, bifmuth, or mercury, is the chief ingredient in all those boafted cofmetics, and, being abforbed through the fkin, cannot fail to occafion eramps, fpafms, convultions, colics, and the incurable train of nervous and confumptive complaints \*.

\* That species of eruption on the face, most common in youth, may in general, and with perfect fafety, be removed by taking every morning, for two or three weeks, a cup of a ftrong infusion of ground-ivy, or veronica. ED.

Beauty

#### HINTS TO WOMEN

Beauty is impaired, and health too often deftroyed, by other abfurd practices, fuch as drinking vinegar to produce what is called a genteel or flender form, and avoiding exposure to the open air, for fear of its injuring the fancied delicacy of a fine fkin. Vinegar, ufed as fauce and in moderate quantities, ferves to correct the putrefcent tendency of various articles of food, and is equally agreeable and wholefome; but when fwallowed in draughts for the purpofe of reducing plumpnefs, it proves highly injurious, caufing exceflive perfpiration, relaxing the bowels, imparting no fmall degree of acrimony to the blood, and very much enfeebling the whole fyftem. The dread of open air is ftill more ridiculous and detrimental. Look at the healthy texture of the milkmaid's fkin, and at the rofes ever blooming on her cheek, and then confider whether the open air can be unfavourable to beauty. The votaries of fashion may affect to defpife those natural charms, and to call them

them vulgar: the heart of man feels their irrefiftible attraction, and his underftanding confirms him in fo juft a preference. Surely, the languid fickly delicacy produced by confinement, cannot be compared to the animated glow of a face often fanned by the refrefhing breeze !

means of promoting health which I have

- The woman, therefore, who feels a laudable with to look well, and to be fo in reality, must place no confidence in the filly doctrines, or the deceitful arts, of fashion. She must confult nature and reafon, and feek for beauty in the temple of health; if fhe looks for it elfewhere, fhe will experience the moft mortifying difappointment : her charms will fade; her conftitution will be ruined; her hufband's love will vanish with her fhadowy attractions; and her nuptial bed will be unfruitful, or curfed with a puny race, the haplefs victims of a mother's imprudence. She cannot transmit to her children what the does not

#### 12 HINTS TO WOMEN

be commared to the animated

not herfelf poffefs; weaknefs and difeafe are entailed upon her pofterity; and, even in the midft of wedded joys, the hopes of a healthy and vigorous iffue are blafted for ever.

The only way to prevent fuch evils is, to pay a due regard to those rational means of promoting health which I have already hinted at,- temperance, exercife, open air, cleanlinefs, and good-humour. These subjects are pretty fully difcuffed in my " Domestic Medicine;" yet a few remarks may be proper on the prefent occasion. temple of health; if fhe looks for it

In laying down rules of temperance, I do not with to impose any reftraint on the moderate use of good and wholefome food or drink : but under thefe heads we must not include spirituous liquors; relaxing and often-repeated draughts of hot tea and coffee ; falted, fmoke-dried, and highly-feafoned meats; falt fifh; rich gravies; heavy fauces; almoft not

almost indigestible pastry; and four unripe fruits, of which women in general are immoderately fond. We pity the green-fick girl, whofe longing for fuch trafh is one of the caufes as well as one of the effects of her difeafe; but can any woman, capable of the leaft reflection, continue to gratify a perverse appetite by the ufe of the most pernicious crudities? Fruit, in the feafon of its maturity, is no lefs falutary than delicious. By plucking and eating it before it is ripe, you defeat the benignant purpofes of nature, and will feverely feel her refentment. Noon is the best time to eat fruit, when the ftomach is not loaded with other aliment. Even in the evening I had rather fee it introduced, than the enervating luxuries of the teatable, or the ftill worfe preparations for a fupper of animal food. A meal of this fort thould not be made twice in one day. After a hearty dinner, a long interval is neceffary before nature can require, or even bear without injury, another 7+

another fubftantial repaft. Suppers are doubly prejudicial on account of the latenefs of the hour, and the danger of going to bed with a full ftomach. Apoplexies are often occafioned by fuch inconfiderate and unfeafonable indulgence; but its certain effects are reftlefs nights, frightful dreams, broken and unrefrefhing flumbers, an incapacity of early rifing next morning, head-achs, palenefs of afpect, and general relaxation. Whoever fets any value on health or beauty, will always make very light repafts at night, and will go to bed early; that is to fay, never later than ten or eleven o'clock, in order to enjoy fweet repofe, and to rife betimes, with renovated ftrength and alacrity, to the pleafures and duties of the enfuing day.

Pure air and moderate exercife are not of lefs importance than food and drink. Women are much confined by their domeftic employments and fedentary purfuits: for this very reafon they ought

ought to go out frequently, and take exercife in the open air,-not in a clofe carriage, but on foot or on horfeback. When prevented by the weather from going abroad, dancing, provided it be not continued to fatigue, is the most cheerful and healthy amufement within doors. The only fedentary diversions proper for women are playing on fome mufical inftrument, finging, and reading aloud delightful pieces of poetry or eloquence. Young ladies and mothers fhould wholly refign the card-table to old maids, who can only injure their own health, and who have no tafte for any other mode of focial intercourfe.

It may feem a little ftrange that I should think it in any fort neceffary to recommend cleanlines to the fair fex: I am far from intending to convey the most diftant infinuation of their negligence in this respect; I only wish to heighten their ideas of its utility, and to point out farther methods of increas- $\frac{1}{2}$  ing

funerfluous humours. The perforable

#### HINTS TO WOMEN

ing its benefits. They are rather too fparing of water, from an apprehension of its injuring the fkin, or giving it a difagreeable roughnefs. This is a great miftake. Pure water may be truly confidered as a fountain of health, and its frequent use is the best means of improving the fkin and ftrengthening the whole frame. The offices performed by the fkin are of far greater importance than most people imagine. It is not merely a covering or fhield to guard the fine organs of feeling from irritation or external injury, but one of the grand outlets of the body, admirably contrived by nature for expelling the noxious and fuperfluous humours. The perfpirable matter thus thrown out will of itfelf clog the pores, and relax the fkin, unlefs care is taken to promote its eafy efcape by keeping the entire furface of the body perfectly clean, well-braced, and elaftic, which can only be done by frequent washing, and instantly wiping the parts dry. Those who have not a bath to plunge

plunge into, fhould wash the face, neck, hands, and feet, every morning and night; and experience will foon convince them, that, the more they accuftom themfelves even to this partial application of clean water, the more comfortable and enlivening they will find it. If mifguided tendernefs has produced anextreme delicacy of habit as well as of fkin, it will be proper to ufe 'lukewarm water for fome time; and then gradually to diminish its temperature, till cold water can be employed, not only with fafety, but with benefit. As a prefervative of health, it is far more bracing and more invigorating than warm water, though the latter may be often advifeable in cafes of particular infirmity, indifpofition, or difeafe.

All women of delicacy and good fenfe are fufficiently attentive to remove any outward foil or vifible dirt from their perfon; but they do not all know, that a vapour, too fine to be perceived by the c eye,

Among many improvements in the

eye, is conftantly iffuing from the pores, the little orifices or mouths of which must therefore be kept clean and unobftructed. For the fame reafon, the linen and interior articles of drefs fhould be. often changed, as they become impregnated with the perfpirable matter, and, when foul, would not only prevent the efcape of any more, but would even have a part of what they had received re-abforbed by the fkin, and thrown back into the fyftem. The whole drefs alfo fhould be loofe, and as light as may be found confiftent with due warmth, fo as not to increase perspiration too much by its heavinefs, nor to check either that or the free circulation of the blood by its preffure.

Among many improvements in the modern fashions of female drefs, equally favourable to health, to graceful ease and elegance, the difcontinuance of stays is entitled to peculiar approbation. It is, indeed, impossible to think of the old  $7^{+}$  ftrait

ftrait waiftcoat of whalebone, and of tight lacing, without aftonifhment and fome degree of horror. We are furprifed and fhocked at the folly and perverfenefs of employing, as an article of drefs, and even as a perfonal ornament, what muft have checked youthful growth -what must have produced differtions and deformity-befides occafioning various irregularities and difeafes. I need not point out the aggravated mifchief of fuch a preffure on the breafts and womb in a ftate of pregnancy; but I must notice a defect very prevalent among young women of the prefent day in London, who, though they have not worn ftays, may be fairly prefumed to inherit from their mothers fome of the pernicious effects of fuch a cuftom.

The injury, to which I allude, is the want of nipples. This unnatural defect feems to have originated from the ufe of laced ftays; and as children fo often refemble their parents in outward form,

c 2

it

#### HINTS TO WOMEN

it is not improbable that the daughter may bear this mark of a mother's imprudence, and may even tranfmit it to her own female children. Where ftays have never been ufed, the want of a nipple is as extraordinary as the want of a limb; and no mother is naturally found thus difqualified from difcharging one of her moft facred duties. But, in London, the inftances are too frequent to be afcribed to accident, and cannot, perhaps, be accounted for more fatisfactorily than in the manner here fuggefted.

In my fummary of the means of promoting health and beauty, cheerfulnefs or good humour is mentioned the laft, though certainly it is not the leaft in point of efficacy. It has the happieft influence on the body and mind-; it gives a falutary impulfe to the circulation of the blood, keeps all the vital organs in eafy and agreeable play, renders the outward deportment highly pleafing, while the perpetual funfhine within fpreads a faf- $\frac{12}{2}$  cinating

mult notice a defect very mevalent

cinating lovelinefs over the countenance. Its oppofite, peevifhnefs, or ill humour, embitters life, faps the conftitution, and is more fatal to beauty than the fmallpox, becaufe its ravages are more certain, more difgufting, and more permanent.

handman or a hero is not to be moulded

Such are the chief points which I with to imprefs upon the minds of women before marriage. Objects of fo much importance in every ftage or period of life, are deferving of peculiar regard when an union of the fexes is proposed. It is little short of intentional murder on the part of a weak, languid, nervous, or deformed woman, to approach the marriage-bed. Improper paffions may urge her to become a wife; but fhe is wholly unfit to become a mother. She rifks her own life,-fhe difappoints the natural wifnes of a hufband, -and fhould fhe have children, her puny, fickly offspring, as I before obferved, will have little caufe

c 3

-HOLDOT

21

to.

22

to thank her for their wretched exiftence. The evil is not confined to her own family; fociety at large is materially injured; its well-being depends on the vigour of the members that compofe it; and univerfal experience has fully proved, that the frame of a hufbandman or a hero is not to be moulded or cherifhed in the womb of debility, and that the bold eagle will never be brought forth by the timid dove.

I cannot conclude thefe hints without adding a few words on the choice of a hufband. Having endeavoured to prove that health is fo indifpenfable a requifite in females before marriage, they may well fuppofe that I deem it no lefs neceffary in the other fex. I am always forry to fee that precious bleffing facrificed in an alliance with infirmity, or youth and beauty configned to the frozen arms of age. Mifery muft be the inevitable confequence of fuch unnatural matches. But I fear that my remon-

#### BEFORE MARRIAGE.

remonftrances will have little effect in reftraining the undue exercife of parental authority, or in attempting to open the eyes of a woman to her certain deftruction, when fhe fuffers herfelf to be dazzled by the fplendor of riches, or charmed by the found of an empty title.



c 4

١

remonfirances will have little effect in

refraining the undue exercise of pa-

24

CHAP. II.

## RULES OF CONDUCT DURING PREGNANCY.

A FTER what I have already faid on: I the fubject of health, I hope I need not make use of any new arguments to convince women of its increafed importance the moment they conceive,-a moment from which they may begin to date the real perfection of their being. Nature has now entered upon her grandeft work, and nothing is wanting but the mother's care to complete it. The exertions of this care are not left to whim, to caprice, or even to the ftrong impulses of parental love. The felf-prefervation of the mother is made dependent on the proper difcharge of her duty : her own health, her ftrength, her very life are closely entwined with the well-being of the embryo in her womb:

#### DURING PREGNANCY

womb; nor can fhe be guilty of the leaft neglect, without equal danger and injury to both.

I am forry to think that any awful warning fhould be neceffary to check the commiffion of fo wicked an outrage upon nature, as an attempt to procure abortion. This can never be effected without either the probable death of the mother, or the certain ruin of her conftitution : the ftimulants which are ufed to force the womb prematurely to difcharge its facred depofit, muft inflame the parts fo as to caufe a mortification ; or will convulfe and enfeeble the whole fyftem in fuch a manner, as to leave no chance of future health or enjoyment to the deftroyer of her own child.

In the ancient hiftory of the Jews, we read of two harlots warmly contending for a living child. How different is the cafe with our women of that defcription !—Their wifh, if they conceive, is to pre-

the cries of Julant blood ! I never read,

26

prevent or to deftroy the life of the embryo, even at the rifk of their own. Is a monfter of this fort to be pitied, when, in the execution of her fhocking purpofe, fhe brings on those deadly fymptoms which must foon close her guilty career?

The unnatural mother, however, is not always the only monfter concerned in those scenes of horror: her bafe feducer is too often the advifer of the defperate refolution, and crowns his guilty joys with double murder! Another ruffian, fome male or female practitioner in midwifery, is alfo engaged in the hellish plot, and lends a hand to perpetrate the foul deed, alike regardlefs of the mother's danger, and deaf to the cries of infant blood ! I never read, without fhuddering, any advertifement, of temporary retreats or pretended accommodations for pregnant ladies: I always view it as a wicked allurement to unfortunate women, and as a daring hint

#### DURING PREGNANCY.

hint from fome ready affaffin of innocence. It is not long fince one of thofe wretches was convicted of killing both mother and child; and I have myfelf feen a great number of embryos exhibited by a man, who, I firmly believe, obtained them in this way.

The dread of public fhame or of private fcorn, though no excufe for murder, may urge the victim of feduction to commit a crime at once fo abominable and fo dangerous. But is it poffible that a married woman fhould madly and wickedly attempt to procure abortion, merely from an apprehension of a large family, or to avoid the trouble of bearing and bringing up children? Can fhe hope to tafte the joys, and yet deftroy the fruits of love? What a frantic idea !- The fame poifon puts an end to both. And in vain does the flatter herfelf that her guilt is concealed, or that no law exifts to punish it. The laws of nature are never violated with impunity; and,
and, in the cafes alluded to, the criminal is made at once to feel the horrors of late remorfe, and the keeneft pangs of a torn, difordered, and incurable frame.

hibited by a man, who, I firmly believe,

But fuppofe that a mifcarriage brought about by fuch deteftable means did not endanger the health and life of the mother: fuppofe that an act held in fuch just abhorrence, both by earth and heaven, could poffibly efcape punifhment: suppose a woman, deaf to the cries of nature, incapable of tender emotions, and fearlefs of any immediate fufferings in her own perfon.-1 have one argument more to make her ftop her murderous hand: perhaps the embryo, which fhe is now going to deftroy, would, if cherifhed in her womb, and afterwards reared with due attention, prove the fweeteft comfort of her future years, and repay all her maternal care with boundless gratitude. It may be a daughter to nurfe her in her old age, or a fon to fwell ,bag

fwell her heart with joy at his honourable and fuccefsful career in life. I only wifh her to paufe for a moment, and to confider, that, by the wilful extinction of the babe in her womb, all her faireft hopes are extinguished alfo, and that prefent danger is aggravated by the certainty of future defpair.

any other, the changes of bodily

A wifh to prevent even one act of fo much horror has induced me to dwell on this unpleafant part of my fubject. But folly, ignorance, and careleffnefs, are often productive of as fatal effects as a criminal defign ; and though I may not be able to reftrain the latter, yet I hope the former may be corrected by better information. With this view, I fhall make fome farther remarks on the great prefervatives of health mentioned in the preceding chapter. The general rules there laid down hold good in every. condition of life; but a ftate of pregnancy requires a greater degree of care and 1. 577

and judgment in their practical application.

Cheerfulnefs, or good-humour, which before was placed laft in the order of difcuffion, muft now take the lead, being fuperior to all other confiderations during pregnancy. In this ftate, more than in any other, the changes of bodily health feem to be almost wholly under the immediate influence of the mind; and the mother appears well or ill, according as fhe gives way to pleafant or to fretful emotions. I admire that fragment of ancient hiftory, in which we are informed, that the eaftern fages, while their wives were pregnant, took care to keep them conftantly tranquil and cheerful, by fweet and innocent amufements, to the end that, from the mother's womb, the fruit might receive no imprefiions but what were pleafing, mild, and agreeable to order. So fine a leffon of wifdom, and of parental as well

well as conjugal love and duty, cannot be too clofely ftudied, or too diligently carried into practice, by the hufband who fets any value on his wife's health, —who wifhes to fecure her affection and gratitude,—and who pants for the exquifite happinefs of being the father of a lively, well-formed, and vigorous child.

It is during pregnancy alfo that every woman fhould be doubly attentive to preferve the utmost fweetness and ferenity of temper,-to difpel the glooms of fear or melancholy,-to calm the rifing gufts of anger,-and to keep every other unruly paffion or defire under the fteady control of mildnefs and reafon. The joy of becoming a mother, and the anticipated pleafure of prefenting a fond hufband with the dearest pledge of mutual love, ought naturally to increase her cheerfulnefs, and would certainly produce that effect, were not those emotions too often checked by a falfe alarm

alarm at the fancied danger of her fituation. It is therefore of the utmost importance to convince her, that her terrors are groundlefs ;---that pregnancy is not a flate of infirmity or danger, but affords the ftrongeft prefumption of health and fecurity;-that the few inftances fhe may have known of mifcarriage or of death, were owing to the improper conduct of the women themfelves, befides being too inconfiderable to be compared with the countlefs millions of perfons in the like condition, who enjoy both then and afterwards a greater degree of health than they ever before experienced ;---and, laftly, that the changes which fhe feels in herfelf, and her quick perceptions of uneafinefs, are not fymptoms of weaknefs, but the confequences of an increafed fenfibility of her womb, and timely warnings of the effects of indifcretion or intemperance.

A late writer on this fubject very juftly obferves, that, when fuch an increafe

in

creafe of fenfibility takes place in a woman of a very irritable frame and temper, it must certainly aggravate her former complaints and weakneffes, and produce a variety of feverifh effects. She grows more impatient and fretful: her fears, as well as her angry paffions, are more readily excited: the body neceffarily fuffers with the mind : debility, emaciation, and many hectic fymptoms, follow. But the only rational inference to be drawn from thefe facts is, that the feelings are more acute in a ftate of pregnancy; and that any previous indifpofition, either of body or mind, now requires a more than ordinary degree of care and tendernefs.

Though the chilling influence of fear, and the depressions of melancholy, are very injurious to the mother's health and to the growth of the fatus in her womb; yet anger is a ftill more formidable enemy. It convulfes the whole fyftem, and forces the blood into the face

face and head with great impetuofity. The danger is increafed by the ufual fulnefs of the habit in pregnancy. When the blood runs high and rapid, a veffel may burft, and in fuch a part as to terminate, or bring into great peril, the exiftence of both the mother and the child. Cafes often occur of the burfting of a blood-veffel in the brain, occafioned by a violent guft of paffion. How much more likely is it to rupture those tender veffels that connect the mother and child! Yet to the latter this is certain death. I knew a female who had the aorta, or great artery, fo diftended that it forced its way through the breaft-bone, and rofe externally to the fize of a quart bottle. This extraordinary diftention was chiefly owing to the violence of her temper. I have alfo met with a most shocking instance of a fighting woman, who, in the paroxyfm of rage and revenge, brought forth a child, with all its bowels hanging out of its little body. There is no doubt but that

that paffionate women are most fubject to abortions, which are oftener owing to outward violence or internal tumult, than to any other caufe. An accident of this fort is the more alarming, as the woman, who once mifcarries, has the greatest reason ever after to dread the repetition of the fame misfortune.

Cards, or any kind of gaming, at all times the worft of amufements, fhould be particularly avoided during pregnancy. The temper is then more liable to be ruffled by the changes of luck, and the mind to be fatigued by conftant exertions of the judgment and memory. Old maids, as I before obferved, are the only clafs of females, who may be allowed to fpend fome of their tedious hours in fuch abfurd and fuch unhealthy paftimes.

Without entering into farther details, it will be eafy for the fenfible mother to apply the principle here laid down to D 2 every

every paffion and propenfity which may tend to excite painful emotions of the mind, and to impair in the fame degree the health of the body. She muft learn to keep even natural defires within due bounds, left pleafure itfelf, if immoderately indulged, may produce the fame effect as pain. Among many excellent hints to pregnant ladies contained in a Latin poem tranflated by Dr. TYTLER, we meet with the following juft admonition :

Subdue defires; nor let your troubled mind, Immod'rate love, or fear, or fadnefs find : Give not yourfelves ev'n to the nuptial joy, Or aught that may your ftrength or peace deftroy.

# And again,

Curb each loofe defire, Left added fuel quench the former fire : Left ye fhould lofe the fruits of pleafure gone, And love itfelf undo what love had done.

The enjoyments of the table muft alfo be kept under the nice controul of moderation,

deration, in a ftate of pregnancy. Any excefs, or any deficiency of proper fupplies, will now be most feverely felt. The well-being of both the mother and child will depend on her purfuing a happy medium between painful reftraint or unneceffary felf-denial, on the one hand, and the indulgence of a depraved or intemperate appetite on the other. But, as the natural defire of aliment increafes with the growth and increafing wants of the child, it will be proper to confider those variations as they appear in the different ftages of pregnancy; and to fhew how far it may be alfo advifeable to gratify the involuntary, and often very wild and whimfical defires, which are known by the name of longings.

Before I enter into particular details concerning the diet of pregnant ladies, I muft beg leave to urge with increafed earneftnefs my former general prohibition againft ftrong liquors, unripe fruits, D 3 paftry,

paftry, and all forts of food that are high-feafoned, inflammatory, or hard of digeftion. If thefe are improper before marriage, they must be doubly pernicious afterwards, when they may not only injure the mother's health, but poifon, infect, or impoverish the fountain of life and nutriment, whence her child is to derive fupport. Every female, therefore, will fee the importance of guarding against bad habits or the indulgence of a vitiated tafte at an early period; that fhe may not have any painful reftraints to fubject herfelf to when a mother, or be then under the neceffity of making any great change from her former mode of living.

I have already laid it down as a fixed principle, that a ftate of pregnancy is not a ftate of infirmity or difeafe, but of increafed fenfibility; and that the changes which a woman then feels in herfelf, though fometimes accompanied with a little pain or uneafinefs, are but notices

notices of her fituation, or warnings against indifcretion or intemperance. Let us now apply this principle to the regulations of diet, and we fhall find it to be the most unerring guide to pregnant women in all their conduct, but more efpecially in the choice and quantity of their food and drink.

The whole term of pregnancy may be divided into two nearly equal parts, the one comprehending the four months that immediately follow conception, and the other, the remaining five months that precede delivery. During the first period, when there is in moft women a ftrong tendency to an extreme fulnefs of the habit, nature gives the plaineft cautions against improper indulgence, by a weaknefs of the ftomach, frequent returns of naufea and vomiting, headachs, coftivenefs, and the other fymptoms and effects of indigeftion. It is a very abfurd, and a very fatal miftake, to fuppose that women are then in greater need

need of nourifhing things ; when, on the contrary, in confequence of the ceafing of the *menfes*, and the redundancy of blood in the fyftem, the ftricteft temperance is not only proper, but abfolutely neceffary to prevent illnefs. When this is neglected,—when no regard is paid to the hints of the ftate of the ftomach and of the whole habit, fo kindly given by nature,— bleeding becomes the only expedient to fave the life of the thoughtlefs or obftinate glutton; but fhe fhould remember, that it is her own intemperance which renders that operation advifeable\*.

The alledged or fancied wants of the child may be urged as a plea for fome little excefs, or an incitement to more than ordinary gratification; but the

\* From being perhaps too generally employed, bleeding during the ftate of pregnancy, has now fallen into almost total difuse. But moderate bleeding not only tends to prevent abortion in women of a full habit, but also renders the act of child-birth less dangerous and less painful. ED. frivolity

frivolity of fuch an excufe will appear, upon confidering, that the fatus, for the first two months, does not exceed a hen's egg in fize, and that its growth for the next two months, even till the afcent of the womb, or the ufual time of quickening, is fo fmall as to require very little nourifhment. This is amply fupplied from the natural fulnefs of the fyftem before noticed, without the dangerous aid of the mother's intemperance. It requires but a moment's reflection, on the part of any woman of common fenfe, to be convinced that what diforders herfelf must injure the contents of her womb; and that the injury is the greater in proportion to the delicacy and the flow expansion of those contents. To overftep the bounds of temperance in the early ftage of pregnancy, from an idea of the embryo's requiring fuch fupplies, would be almost as frantic as to drown an infant for the purpose of quenching its fuppofed thirst, or to gorge

gorge it even to burfting, in order to fatisfy the cravings of imaginary hunger.

But the abfurd notion of the embryo's wants has been attended with incalculable mifchief of another kind;-it has given a fanction to the most whimfical and the most pernicious defires. Green-fick girls do not indulge in fuch filly and fuch hurtful fancies as many pregnant women : yet the propenfities of the former are checked by the force of ridicule, of argument, or of authority; while the longings of the latter bid defiance to all control: and it is even deemed the height of cruelty not to gratify them in their wildeft extent. To the candid difcuffion of this very interefting part of my fubject, I hope I need not requeft the ferious attention of every female reader.

One of the natural confequences of conception is the ceasing of the menses, which

which is accompanied with a redundancy of blood greater or lefs in proportion to the previous fulnefs of the habit. Such a fwell in the vital ftream gives rife to feverifh appearances; fuch as heat in the palms of the hands, flufhings in the face, and a flight head-ach. But the ftomach is most affected by the changes which then take place in the womb and the whole habit. It is often difturbed by the complaints already defcribed,-naufea, vomiting, heart-burn, and the like. Thefe, as I faid before, are not fymptoms of indifpolition or difeafe, the most healthy woman being as fubject to them in the early months of pregnancy as those who are delicate and infirm. It is thus that every mother receives timely notice of her fituation, with proper warnings not to overcharge her ftomach, when its powers of digeftion are fo weak, and a fulnefs of the habit is fo manifeft.

Unhappily all pregnant women are not alike difpofed to attend to those kind

kind intimations of nature : and, perhaps, many of them do not know, that the uneafinefs arifing from the above caufes would be removed by perfeverance in a temperate cooling diet. They think they ought to eat more, inftead of lefs, in their new ftate; and torture their invention to find out fomething to conquer the fqueamifhnefs of their appetite. This is a very fruitful fource of whims and fancies, the indulgence of which is almost always injurious. It cannot, indeed, be otherwife; as the weaknefs or diminution of any woman's ufual appetite, on fuch occafions, is not owing to a mere diflike of common or ordinary food, but to a real unfitnefs of the ftomach to receive much of any food. What then are we to expect, when things equally improper, perhaps, both in quantity and quality, are forced upon it, to fatisfy fome artificial craving, or fome imaginary want?

As foon as a woman begins to confult her caprice, inftead of attending to nature,

nature, fhe is fure to be encouraged in abfurdity by old nurfes, or female goffips, who take a delight in amufing her credulity by the relation of many wonderful and alarming injuries, faid to have been done to children, through the unfatisfied defires of their mothers. Every fairy tale, however repugnant to common fenfe, gains implicit belief; for reafon dares not intrude into the regions of fancy: and were a man bold enough to laugh at fuch fictions, or to remonstrate with a pregnant woman on the danger of giving way to any of her extravagant wifnes, he would certainly be confidered as a conceited fool, or an unfeeling monfter. Argument is loft, and ridicule has no force, where people pretend to produce a hoft of facts in fupport of their opinion. Every woman, who brings into the world a marked child, can immediately affign the caufe : yet no mother was ever able, before the birth, to fay with what her child would be marked; and I believe lieve it would be equally difficult afterwards, without the aid of fancy, to difcover in a flefh-mark any refemblance to the object whence the impreffion had been fuppofed to originate.

On examining various inftances of flefh-marks, and other dreadful events, faid to be caufed by difappointed longings, it has appeared that most of them were the effects of obstructions, of preffure, or fome external injury: and that none could be fairly traced to the influence of imagination. Similar accidents are obfervable in the brute fpecies; and even in plants, unconfcious of their propagation or exiftence. It is alfo well known, that feveral children are born with marks on the fkin, though their mothers never experienced any longings; and that, in other cafes, where women had been refused the indulgence of their longings, no effect was perceptible in the child, though the mother's imagination had continued to dwell on

on the fubject for a confiderable time \*.

This doctrine of imagination, like every thing founded in abfurdity, confutes itfelf by being carried too far. The fame power of marking or diffiguring the child is afcribed to the fudden terrors and the ungratified cravings of pregnant women. The abettors of this doctrine are not even content with a few fpecks or blemifhes on the fkin, but maintain that the mother's imagination may take off a leg or an arm, or even fracture every bone in the child's body. I have feen a child born without a head; but it was not alledged that the mother had been prefent at the beheading of any perfon, or had ever been frightened by the fpectacle of a human body deprived of its head. If fhocking fights of this kind could have

\* Many of these unseemly marks may be removed by gentle preffure made by means of bandages properly applied, and continued for a due length of time. ED.

produced

48

produced fuch effects, how many headlefs babes had been born in France during ROBESPIERRE's reign of terror!

In order to fhew that the fancy, however agitated or ftrongly imprefied with the dread of any particular object, cannot ftamp its refemblance, or even the fmalleft feature of it on the child in the womb, Doctor MOORE relates the following ftory of a remarkable occurrence within the fphere of his own knowledge:

imagination may take off a leg or an

"A lady, who had great averfion to monkies, happened unfortunately, during the courfe of her pregnancy, to vifit in a family where one of thofe animals was the chief favourite. On being fhewed into a room, fhe feated herfelf on a chair, which ftood before a table upon which this favourite was already placed : he, not naturally of a referved difpofition, and rendered more petulant and wanton by long indulgence, fuddenly

denly jumped on the lady's fhoulders. She fcreamed, and was terrified ; but on perceiving who had treated her with fuch indecent familiarity, fhe actually fainted; and through the remaining courfe of her pregnancy, fhe had the most painful conviction that her child would be deformed by fome flocking feature, or perhaps the whole countenance of this odious monkey.

" The pangs of labour did not overcome this impreffion, for in the midft of her pains fhe often lamented the fate of her unfortunate child, who was doomed through life to carry about a human foul in the body of an ape. When the child was born, fhe called to the midwife with a lamentable voice for a fight of her unfortunate offspring, and was equally pleafed and furprifed when the received a fine boy into her arms. After having enjoyed for a few minutes all the rapture of this change to eafe and happiness from pain and mifery, her pains

E

pains returned, and the midwife informed her that there was ftill another child. ' Another!' exclaimed fhe, ' then it is ' as I have dreaded, and this *muft* be ' the monkey after all.' She was, however, once more happily undeceived; the fecond was as fine a boy as the firft. I knew them both :---they grew to be ftout comely youths, without a trace of the monkey in either their faces or difpofitions."

Having before enlarged on the dangerous effects of the paffions, and of fear in particular, during pregnancy, it cannot be fuppofed that I look upon frightful objects, fcenes of horror, or any other caufes of a fudden fhock, as matters of indifference. On the contrary, I would have them very carefully avoided as they have often caufed abortion, or otherwife injured the health both of the mother and child\*, though they cannot

\* I knew an inftance of a mother, who not only loft the *fatus* through a fright, but was otherwife fo much affected

cannot difcolour the fkin, derange the limbs, or alter the fhape of the latter. It is from this filly apprehension, in confequence of any fright, that I wish to relieve the minds of credulous and timid poor women, who may do themfelves a real injury by the dread of an imaginary evil.

It was precifely with the fame view that I endeavoured to expose the abfurdity of believing that flesh-marks on a child were the confequences of his mother's fancies or unfatisfied longings. This filly doctrine has been the cause of great uneasines in many families, and has done much mischief to several pregnant women, sometimes by giving a fanction to the indulgence of their most improper whims, and at other times by making

affected as never after to enjoy an hour's health. I cannot therefore too ftrongly cenfure the frantic impulfe which fo often urges pregnant women, and nurfes with infants at the breaft, to rufh among crowds at a dreadful fire, an execution, or any other fhocking fpectacle.

them

them pine for extravagant and unattainable gratifications.

It is another great miftake to fuppofe, that the prevalence of fuch a belief can answer any one good purpofe. Surely the fictions of ignorance, fuperftition, or imposture, are not neceffary to fecure to women in a ftate of pregnancy those kind compliances, and that tendernefs of treatment, which their fituation requires. The fond hufband will embrace with eagernefs every opportunity of fupplying the real wants of the wife now doubly dear to him, and even of anticipating her filent wifh for any rational enjoyment. But fhe fhould alfo know, that the tyranny of caprice will prove no lefs injurious to herfelf than difagreeable to others.

Let not pregnant ladies imagine that I am for confining the fphere of indulgence within very narrow limits. I fhould be more inclined to enlarge than to to contract its boundaries, as far as nature and reafon would allow. I would not even be particularly ftrict, except in cafes of evident danger. While I difcouraged capricious defires, or improper whims and fancies, I would diftinguish them from real and involuntary longings, which are fometimes occasioned by that weaknefs and diforder of the ftomach fo ufual, as 1 before obferved, for three or four months after conception. There can be no doubt as to the caufe of fuch longings; for a fimilar effect is known to take place at other times, and not only in women, but in men, when their ftomachs are weakened or difordered by intemperance, illnefs, or any accident. I have often met with cafes of this kind in fevers, epilepfies, and other nervous difeafes; and where the craving often recurred, or fteadily continued, I have always directed that it should be indulged, though the object of defire might not appear confiftent with the regimen commonly prefcribed in those complaints. ES

complaints. When the longings are involuntary, and the feelings acute, a patient may fuffer much from difappointment or delay; and cafes frequently occur of perfons who recovered from the most hopelefs state, after having difobeyed the doctor's commands, and been freely indulged in what they had fo ardently defired. I do not fay that the cure was abfolutely effected by the ufe of the forbidden food or drink; but I am convinced, from repeated obfervations, that the ftrong and fudden appetite for fuch food or drink, however ftrange it might feem, was a fymptom of a favourable change in the complaint, and a fure indication of returning health.

On the fame principle, therefore, that rigid prohibitions or denials might be attended with much pain in a ftate of pregnancy, a ftate of exquifite fenfibility, I ftrongly recommend a fpeedy compliance not only with what may be deemed

deemed the natural and reafonable defires of the mother, but even with all her involuntary longings, which do not evidently arife from caprice, and are not directed to things of a noxious quality. I would pay little regard, for inftance, to the whim of fuch a lady as is reprefented by SMOLLET longing for a hair from her hufband's beard, and, what was worfe, wanting to have the pleafure of plucking it out herfelf; or to the more difgufting with of another lady, defcribed by ADDISON, wholonged to partake with a flock of carrion-crows, which fhe faw feafting on the flefh of a dead horfe.

It would be alfo carrying my plan of compliance too far to let a pregnant woman live chiefly on unripe fruits, raw onions, or any other acid and acrimonious fubftances; which could not fail to injure her own health and that of her child. An opinion prevails that a woman in fuch a ftate can digeft E 4 every every thing fhe likes or longs for; but, fuppoing this to be true, it does not follow that living on trafh, or on improper articles of food or drink, will not be detrimental to the *factus* in her womb. Slight or momentary deviations from the rules of wholefome diet or ftrict temperance may be occafionally allowed, but perverfe habits are never to be indulged.

I hope, therefore, it will not be deemed needlefsly fevere to recommend, in the early period of pregnancy, a becoming check on abfurd or pernicious defires, and a moderate ufe of fuch things as have been always found to agree with the ftomach and conftitution. I do not infift upon a total change from former modes of living; but, unlefs the appetite be very much vitiated, it will direct women at that time to what is moft proper and falutary. They have generally a diflike to animal food; and, if induced to eat it freely, from a miftaken

taken notion of their being then in greater need of fuch aliment, they are fure to fuffer fome inconvenience. On the contrary, their natural relifh for ripe fruits and boiled vegetables may be fafely gratified. Milk, jellies, vealbroths, and the like liquids, which afford eafy nourifhment, being converted into chyle without any great effort of the ftomach, are alfo very allowable. Should a particular defire for folid animal fubftances be felt at dinner, fresh meat of the young and tender kind, veal, lamb, capons, pigeons, pheafants, and partridges, may now and then afford an innocent and grateful variety. But I must again beg, that temperance may always prefide at the table ; and that the refinements of cookery may never be exerted to raife a falfe appetite by artificial provocatives.

While I am thus tracing the boundaries of rational indulgence, which fhould not be over-ftepped by those who have

have it in their power to command every gratification, I fee alfo the neceffity of fome admonitions to women whofe narrow circumftances may appear to require no additional reftraint. It has been very truly obferved, that, in the loweft claffes of fociety, efpecially in great cities, we often meet with a fort of luxury more baneful than any which prevails in high life,-a luxury that confifts in the immoderate use of ftrong liquors; to which the mifcarriages, the fevers, and the death of fo many poor married women in London and other populous towns muft be afcribed. There is nothing, in fact, fo pernicious to the mother, and to the factus in her womb, as drinking ardent fpirits, efpecially when carried to excess. It is adminiftering poifon to the embryo, and is certainly a fpecies of murder.

The tafte of fuch perfons is not more depraved with regard to their drink than their food. The latter perverfenefs

nefs is indeed very frequently the confequence of the former. Spirituous liquors deftroy the natural appetite, and leave no relifh but for bacon, or other falted and fmoke-dried meats, falt-fifh, or red herrings, than which nothing can be much more ftimulating, inflammatory, and indigeftible. But fuppofe that their fondness for this worft of aliment is not always the effect of fwallowing liquid fire, but of habit; and that the ftomach, ftrengthened by the hardy employments of fome of those poor women, may be able to digeft any thing; why fhould its powers be exerted in fuch unproductive efforts? A greater quantity of food is certainly requifite; in proportion to the greater quantity of labour; but let that food be of the moft wholefome kind. Plenty of vegetables, with the addition of a little fresh meat, will fatisfy every natural craving, and will afford both the mother and child the pureft fupplies of health and vigour.

After the fourth month of pregnancy, the

the growth of the fatus becomes very rapid, and the demands for nourifhment, made by a thriving child on the conftitution of its mother, are proportionally ftrong and inceffant. Nature now, with wonderful care, invigorates the organs of digeftion to answer those increasing demands. The ftomach is no longer fo apt to be difordered as before; its functions are performed with eafe and effect; and a more liberal mode of living is not only allowable, but neceffary. All the reftraint which fhould be imposed is a little attention to the quality of the food. Provided it be cooling and nutritious, it may be ufed freely, and as often as the appetite requires. I need not repeat what I have already faid in favour of ripe fruits, boiled vegetables, milk, jellies, vealbroth, and animal fubftances of the young and tender kind. The bill of fare may be enlarged rather than contracted at this time; and variety may be allowed to prefent her fweeteft ftores

to

61

to the tafte and fancy, but without the aid of any pernicious feafoning.

I have just hinted at the propriety of indulging the appetite as often as the defire of food is ftrongly felt. It is even adviseable to prevent importunate cravings. Emptinefs is more to be dreaded in the advanced ftages of pregnancy than a little excess. Instead, therefore, of continuing my former prohibition against fuppers, I would now recommend agreeable repafts, confifting of bifcuits, fruit, oyfters, eggs not boiled hard, or any other light food and eafy of digeftion. But meat fuppers muft never follow a late or hearty dinner: an unfeafonable load would opprefs the ftomach : moderate fupplies, on the contrary, are neceffary to fatisfy the child's ftrenuous demands for fustenance. which do not ceafe even by night. Thefe, if neglected, will caufe uneafy fenfations in bed, and often prevent fleep. It is justly remarked by Dr. 1+ DENMAN,

DENMAN, when fpeaking of this reftleffnefs, which is generally troublefome towards the conclusion of pregnancy, that those women who fuffer most from it, though reduced in appearance, bring forth lufty children, and have eafy labours. But, if the mother has little uneafinefs, and grows corpulent during pregnancy, the child is generally finall; and if the child fhould die before the time of parturition, the inquietude entirely ceafes. In the first cafe, as this judicious writer obferves, the abforbing powers of the child feem too ftrong for the parent; but, in the latter, the retaining powers of the parent are ftronger than the abforbing ones of the child : fo that, on the whole, it appears natural that women flould become thinner when they are pregnant.

One direction more is neceffary with regard to fuppers. They fhould never be later than nine o'clock, after which an hour may be fpent in cheerful con-†2 verfation,

verfation, as the beft means of preparing for the enjoyment of found repofe. I hope that the cuftom of going to bed early, and of rifing early, which is one of the beft prefervatives of health at all times, will be particularly adhered to during pregnancy. Women in this condition fhould not, upon any account, be tempted to fit up after ten, and they will find no difficulty in rifing at fix, though, towards the conclusion of their term, they may fafely remain an hour longer in bed every morning.

In my former hints to women previous to marriage, I pointed out the peculiar importance of open air and frequent exercife to females, who, in general, fpend too much of their time in domeftic and fedentary employments. I recommended a variety of active diversions both without doors and within, according to the ftate of the weather. I would have young ladies dance and jump about as much as they pleafe, and as nature wifely
wifely prompts. But, when they become wives and mothers, their deportment must be different, or they will rifk the lofs of the embryo in their womb,-a lofs always attended with irreparable injury to their own health. Mifcarriages are often occafioned by great bodily exertions, though in the form of amufement, as well as by the ftraining efforts of hard labour. It was not without the justest reason that HIP-POCRATES forbade dancing and all violent exercife during pregnancy: he himfelf had been witnefs to a foctus being dropt on the ftage by a performer in the dancing line. Let not pregnant women then attempt to vie with other females in the lively dance: the former fhould even avoid all crowded affemblies, whether gay or ferious; for, befides the impurity of the air in fuch places, of the bad effects of which they are very fufceptible, they are exposed to great danger from any accidental preffure. I have known a lady to fuffer abortion

### DURING PREGNANCY.

abortion in confequence of the fqueeze of an elbow at entering a church door. How much more likely is this to happen at balls, at play-houfes, and other places of amufement, which are commonly more frequented than places of worfhip !

When I fay that violent exertions and hard labour are apt to occasion mifcarriages, I do not mean to recommend indolence and inactivity to pregnant women. This would be running into the oppofite extreme, which is ftill more dangerous than the other. Indolence in pregnancy is not only one of the great caufes of abortion, but of the puerperal, or childbed fever, fo fatal to delicate mothers. A woman who lives fully, and neglects exercife, cannot fail to bring on a plethora, or a fulnefs of the habit and redundancy of humours, which must be productive of very bad The whole frame becomes effects. languid : all the vital organs feem to lofe their energy: the powers of the womb F

### RULES OF CONDUCT

womb in particular are enfeebled or perverted; and though a mifcarriage fhould not take place, the labours are fure to be long, fevere, and dangerous; and the offspring puny and deformed. In order, therefore, to fecure the bleffings of a happy delivery and a healthy child, a pregnant woman ought to take every day a moderate degree of exercife, fuch as fhe has been moft accuftomed to, only ufing lefs exertion, and guarding againft fatigue.

Some writers on midwifery have afferted, that, in the early months of pregnancy, the exercise should be very moderate, but might be fafely increased in the latter months. The abfurdity of such a notion has been very ably exposed by the fairest reasoning, and the incontrovertible evidence of facts.

the opposite extreme, which is fail more

The example of the brute fpecies has first been referred to, as, in every thing dataset that

te whole frame becomes

### DURING PREGNANCY.

that refpects the prefervation of life, their inftinct is more unerring than the fanciful fpeculations of man. It is obfervable of the quadrupeds in our fields and parks, that the moft frifky of them, when pregnant, affume a grave and fteady deportment: their natural fondnefs for going together in herds and flocks is fufpended; and, if left to their own inclinations, they gradually leffen their ufual exercife as they advance in pregnancy.

The fame thing is well known to be equally true of wild animals. In a ftate of pregnancy, they take no more exercife than is neceffary to procure their food. If forced to greater exertions in felf-defence, or when hard purfued, they often drop their young; and though beafts of prey have no claim to pity, yet furely the harmlefs and timid hare ought not in that ftate to be worried, merely to gratify a cruel or inconfiderate fportfman's fondnefs for the chafe. It is ftill more F 2 inexcufable

### RULES OF CONDUCT

68

inexcufable to over-load, or to ftrain by ill-timed labour, a mare in foal, which has frequently caufed a premature expulsion of her young.

From these remarks on the inftinctive conduct of brutes, a very wife leffon has been drawn for the guidance of pregnant women. They are not, for fome time after conception, more fenfible of fatigue than at any other period, nor have they any certain proofs of their own condition. What then, it has been reafonably afked, fhould direct them to make any change in their cuftomary exercifes? Thefe may be continued, but never to a violent or immoderate degree, for at leaft four months, not only with fafety, but with the utmost benefit. When the contents of the womb begin to increase very perceptibly, the fame degree of exercife, which pregnant women before enjoyed with pleafure, will now make them faint and weary ;--a ftrong hint to diminish it. Their own feelings

### DURING PREGNANCY.

feelings will direct them better than the caprice of others; and no fubtlety of argument fhould induce them to believe, that nature in this cafe alone deviates from her uniform courfe of action, and requires them to exert themfelves more in proportion as they are lefs capable of it; or, in plainer words, to run the fafter the greater weight they carry. Slow, fhort walks in the country, or gentle motion in an open carriage, muft be far better fuited to the advanced period of pregnancy, by uniting the advantages of frefh air with thofe of agreeable and falutary exercife.

In order to leave no doubt upon this fubject, an appeal has been made to facts, and particularly to the experience of women who follow very hard occupations in the country. They feel no inconvenience from their ufual employments in the early months of pregnancy, and require no indulgence, but a little abatement of their toil when they be-F 3 come

### RULES OF CONDUCT

70

come unwieldy. They know nothing of artificial precepts, which would teach them to invert the order of nature. Temperance and moderate exercife, proper periods of labour and of reft, the country air, and the cheering influence of a contented mind, infure to them the continuance of health in every ftage, an exemption from the common difeafes of pregnancy, an eafy lying-in, and a fpeedy recovery from childbed. The vigour alfo of their offspring is juftly proverbial.

It would be painful to contraft with this picture the enervating effects of indolence and luxury in high life, or the truly pitiable condition of poor married women in manufacturing towns, and in great cities. The confined impure air which they breathe in thefe places, relaxes the frame and deftroys its activity. What they eat, what they drink, is often improper, fometimes pernicious. Their meals and their hours of reft are equally irregular.

irregular. The victims of poverty are feldom able to procure the means of fcanty fubfiftence, without the facrifice of neceffary fleep. Their condition is really more diffreffing than that of female flaves in the Weft Indies. Thefe experience a little mercy when pregnant, their owners being actuated by the double impulfes of felf-intereft, and of humanity towards breeding women: but, in London, the wretched hireling experiences no lenity on account of her pregnancy; fhe'is even obliged to conceal her fituation as much as fhe can, in order to get employment; and has 'often no alternative, but to perifh with famine, or to run the rifk of mifcarrying by continued exertions at the washingtub, or at fome other toilfome work, for fixteen or eighteen hours, according to the caprice or the fordid views of her unfeeling employer. To impose fuch tasks on the hungry and the diffreffed,-to caufe abortion by oppreffive labour,-under whatever pretence the inhuman miftrefs CITON. F 4 may

## 72 RULES OF CONDUCT

may ftrive to justify her own conduct,—is certainly MURDER !

Though my former remarks on drefs may be eafily applied to a ftate of pregnancy, yet this is a matter of fo much concern to mothers and to their children, that I hope my female readers will pardon me for troubling them with fome farther obfervations on the fubject. Before marriage, errors in drefs can only injure their own health, or disfigure their perfons; but, after conception, the form, the health, and the very exiftence of the child, will greatly depend upon the mother's drefs. Indeed, were I to affign a caufe not only for the diminutivenefs, debility, and diftortion of infants, but for those flefhmarks which are fuperfitioufly afcribed to disappointed longings, 1 should be much more inclined to impute thefe evils to preffure upon the womb, than to the alleged influence of the mother's fancy. The gradual afcent of the womb

womb, after the fourth month, is wifely defigned by nature, to acquire more fpace for eafy growth and expansion. But her benignant purposes are defeated, if the body be girded by tight bandages, or squeezed within the narrow circle of a whalebone prefs.

I need not ftop to explain a thing in itfelf fo obvious, as the operation of fuch fatal checks on the increasing fize of the fatus; but how they fhould be productive of flefh-marks and deformity may require fome little illustration. It is well known that young trees and plants, and, in a word, vegetables of every kind, when confined in their growth, get difforted, or affume a bad fhape; and that the tender bark as well as the fruit will be marked, if they fuffer the leaft compreffion or reftraint. Why fhould not compression have fimilar effects on the fatus in the womb, where it is almost in the state of a jelly? The great wonder is, that it fhould ever efcape 2

#### 74 .RULES OF CONDUCT

efcape bearing the marks of a tightlaced mother's indifcretion.

force for eafy growth and expansion.

The doctrine here laid down does not reft folely even upon the faireft reafoning by analogy, but is fupported by facts. Nations that go almost naked are ftrangers to flefh-marks and deformities, except what may arife from accidental injury, or external violence. But in proportion as men remove from a ftate of nature, and falfe refinement introduces, as perfonal ornaments, tight and oppreflive incumbrances of drefs, we fee a pigmy or deformed race crawl about, to publish their mothers' folly, and to reproach them with having thwarted or cramped nature in her operations.

In my " Domeftic Medicine," as well as in a former part of the prefent work, I felt great pleafure in paying a just compliment to the tafte and good fenfe of the ladies, fo admirably difplayed in the efcape 8

### DURING PREGNANCY.

the prefent fashions of drefs. The highheeled fhoes, in which they used to totter about as upon ftilts, and the tight-laced ftays, which gave them the appearance of infects cut almost afunder in the middle, are happily exploded : the poet's fiction is realized,--the philosopher's wifh is gratified, in feeing Beauty arrayed by the Graces; and health, eafe, and elegance, alike confulted in the dreffes of our fair countrywomen.

out measure, but deat

But as fashion is very changeable ;--as there is nothing, however ridiculous or hurtful, to which it cannot give a fanction ;- and as the return to old abfurdities and old prejudices may be dreaded, unlefs the propriety and importance of the prefent reform are ftrongly imprefied upon the mind, I fhall endeavour to heighten thefe by a view of the dreadful evils which arofe from the former fyftem of tight bandages, and of ftiff and cumbrous clothing. bovorg ovad bloow foojdul out no .mailisvs

It is not many years fince the fugarloaf fhape was univerfally admired, and the fmall waift, though contrary to nature, was looked upon as the diftinguifhing mark of elegance. Hufbands ufed often to make it their boaft, that, when they married their wives, they could fpan them round the middle. It was then thought that nothing could produce a fine fhape but tight lacing, though it never failed to have the contrary effect. Not only deformity without measure, but death itself was often the confequence, Ladies were known to drop down lifelefs in the dance, when no other caufe could be affigned but the tightness of the dress. Miscarriages were frequently occafioned by the fame caufe; and various other injuries to the fætus must have far exceeded all power of calculation.

Yet, during the prevalence of fo ftrange an infatuation, while deformity was deemed beauty, all remonstrances on the fubject would have proved unavailing,

availing. It would have then been ufelefs to employ fuch arguments as now carry conviction to the unprejudiced mind. We may at prefent obferve, with the hope of being liftened to, that nature, when left to herfelf, gives every animal, except those that are formed for fwiftnefs, a prominency about the middle. If this be not only compreffed, but the belly fqueezed clofe to the backbone, obstructions of the viscera must enfue; and no great knowledge of the human frame is neceffary to fatisfy any perfon, that fuch obstructions must prove fatal to health. When the veffels, that take up and convey the nourifhment to the body, have their functions by any means impeded, the whole fyftem must fuffer, and at length perish by a gradual decay. But nothing can fo effectually impede the functions of those foft parts as preffure. The ftomach becomes incapable of performing the grand office of digeftion : the midriff is forced upwards: the cavity of the cheft is thereby

### RULES OF CONDUCT

thereby leffened, and fufficient room is not left for the proper play of the lungs. A difficulty of breathing, coughs, and pulmonary confumptions, are the natural confequences.

when left to herfell, pives every

All those dangers, occasioned by tightnefs round the waift, are obvioufly increafed during pregnancy, when the heart, the lungs, the stomach, and all the adjoining parts are in a state of tender sympathy with the womb; and when the growth of the *fætus* necessarily requires more room, as before observed, for easy expansion. To confine it at that period must inevitably produce weakness, deformity, or abortion. " Remember," fays the ingenious author of  $P_{\text{EDOTROPHIA}}$ ,

office of digetuon: the midmit is forced

But young English wives have often been

### DURING PREGNANCY.

been guilty of the fame fatal imprudence, not, indeed, fo much for the fake of "a fhape," as from impulfes of falfe modefty, and for fear of appearing either indecent, or too proud of the happy proofs of their fecundity.

I hope, however, that the days of folly and of abfurdity in those respects are paft; and that the evils, which were then fo frequent, will operate as a warning against any possible reftoration of that moft awkward and moft pernicious contrivance called stays. Let me alfo very earneftly forbid the ufe of tight necklaces, tight garters, or any ligatures which may reftrain the eafy motions of the limbs, or obstruct the free circulation of the blood and juices. I fhould farther obferve, that it is not enough to have difcontinued the highheeled fhoe, unlefs the fhape of the foot and toes is a little attended to. Trifling as this circumftance may appear, the neglect of it has often been attended ception,

### RULES OF CONDUCT

attended not only with pain, with cramps, and with corns, but with many ftill more diffreffing confequences. Of thefe I fhall have occasion to fpeak more fully in my observations on the drefs of children.

To fum up in a few words the chief part of my advice on this fubject to pregnant women, and to the fair fex in general, I need ufe but a fingle affertion, that a flowing drefs, fuftained by the fhoulders, and gently compressed by a zone round the middle, with only as much tightnefs as is neceffary to keep the clothes in contact with the body, ever was, and ever will be, the most healthy, comfortable, and truly elegant habit that females can wear, or fancy invent.

The hints concerning cleanlinefs, which are given in the laft chapter, will be found no lefs ufeful after marriage than before, with this fingle exception,

### DURING PREGNANCY.

ception, that, during pregnancy, lukewarm water is preferable to cold, not only for a total immerfion of the body, but alfo for partially bathing the upper and lower extremities, more effectially the latter. I have, indeed, known many pregnant women, who always ufed cold water on thefe occafions, and who plunged into the fea two or three times a week during the fummer months, without injury. Yet I think their example too bold, and too dangerous, to be recommended to general imitation \*.

\* Small is the confidence to be placed on the permanent effects of fashion, except they be founded on common fenfe. Had the Author lived till the prefent year, 1810, he would have witneffed the fashion of tight-lacing revived with a degree of fury, and prevailing to an extent of which he could form no conception, and which pofterity will not Stays are now composed not of whale bone, indeed, credit. or hardened leather, but of bars of iron or fteel from three to four inches broad, and many of them not lefs than eighteen in length. I very lately received a fenfible letter from a lady concerning this fubject, which fhe requefted 1 would infert in any future edition of the " Domeftic Medicine ;" the advice contained in which, fhe was pleafed to fay, in her opinion had contributed formerly to do away the fashion of ftiff ftays. She deferibes a fcene of which fhe was an eyewitnefs,

### 82 RULES OF CONDUCT, &c.

witnefs, of a mother exerting her authority to oblige her ? two daughters, fifteen and fixteen years of age, to fubmit to be laced in tight flays, each of which contained four of thefe bars of iron. The cries of being hurt, by the poor girls, and the inducements of the mother to endure them with fortitude for the fake of obtaining a fine fhape, are a mixture of the ludicrous and the horrible. The arguments against the use of former engines of this kind apply with more force against the prefent, in as far as the prefent machine is more diabolically contrived to produce the infamous purpofe of rendering the human female unfit for the production of the fpecies. Let us hear no more of the torture of Procruftes, who itretched men by machinery to the length of his iron beds, now that we attempt to prevent the efforts of nature in developing the human frame, by confining it in an iron cradle! But let those who perfift in practices fo difgraceful to human nature, not plead ignorance that they muft neceffarily terminate in difeafe, deformity, and premature death. Ep.

this itays. She deferibes a forme of which the was an eye-

A FEW REMARKS, &C. 83

# CHAP. III.

### A FEW REMARKS ON CHILDBIRTH.

THERE is not any part of medical fcience which has been cultivated with greater affiduity, and finally with greater fuccefs, than midwifery. The errors of ignorance, the rafhnefs of prefumption, the amufing theories of ingenious fancy, have at length given way to the unerring dictates of reafon and experience. By thefe it has been clearly proved, that, in every healthy and well-formed fubject, the powers of nature alone are fully adequate to the accomplishment of her greatest work, the prefervation of the human fpecies; and that the bufy interference of man is more likely to difturb and impede, than to affift her efforts. Whatever differences of opinion may prevail on G 2 other

other points merely fpeculative, all wellinformed practitioners are now agreed in this, that the regular procefs of a labour muft never be hurried on by artificial means, nor interrupted by the meddling hand of indifcretion or officioufnefs.

It is painful to reflect on the numbers that muft have perifhed, while a contrary method was purfued. People had taken it into their heads, that a woman in labour could not ufe too much exertion on her own part, nor be too much aided by others, to quicken delivery. In the poem before referred to, this notion is inculcated in the form of a medical precept. The poor woman is there defired,

"To grafp fome ftrong fupport with all her pow'r, "T' increafe her efforts in that painful hour."

A happy revolution has now, however, taken place in the fyftem of midwifery; and the most eminent professions have made

### ON CHILDBIRTH.

made it the first object of their public duty to reprobate the abominable custom of giving affistance, as it was called, by dilating the internal and external parts artificially; and of exciting patients, not only by the ftrongest perfuasions, but by the ftimulus of hot cordials, to help themselves, as they termed it, and to exert all their voluntary force beyond the dictates of nature; "as if," fays Dr. DENMAN, "a labour was a trick to be learned, and not a regular process of the constitution."

Though the writer now quoted, and many others of no lefs celebrity have omitted nothing of importance in their directions both to midwives and lying-in women, yet as their books, from being deemed works of profeffional fcience, are feldom read by the latter, I fhall felect a few of their most useful remarks, and exhibit them in the plainest form I can, to guard women in labour against g 3 the

### A FEW REMARKS

86

the fatal confequences of their own errors, or of the improper advice which may be given them by others.

On the first figns of approaching labour, pregnant women are too apt to take alarm, and inftantly prepare as for a work of the greateft toil and danger. Their fears are as groundlefs as their preparation is unneceffary. If they have done nothing to injure their health during the previous ftate of pregnancy, they may rely with perfect confidence on the admirable refources of nature. When left to herfelf, her efforts are always adapted to the conftitution of the patient, and to the ftate of those delicate and acutely fenfible parts, which would fuffer the greatest injury from fudden or ill-timed violence. All that is required of women in labour, is a becoming fubmiffion to her courfe of operations. The fteps, by which fhe advances to her great end, are fometimes flow.

### ON CHILDBIRTH.

flow, but always fafe; and fhe is not to be hurried, or difturbed, with impunity.

It is true in almost every fituation, but particularly in childbirth, that those who are most patient actually fuffer the least. If they are resigned to their pains, it is impossible for them to do wrong; but if, from too much eagerness to shorten those pains and to hasten the final effect, a woman should keep in her breath, and strain with all her might to increase, as she may imagine, the instinctive action of the womb, the confequences must always be injurious, and often fatal.

In the first place, such improper efforts of the patient may exhaust her ftrength, so as to render her incapable of undergoing the necessary fatigue which attends the complete expulsion of the child. On the other hand, if g 4 the

mission and difficulties, in fame form

the parts are not duly prepared, violence is more likely to tear than to dilate them; and accidents of this kind have often occafioned a fever, or have rendered a woman miferable for the remainder of her life.

The imprudence of taking hot and cordial nourifhment during labour, is no lefs reprehensible. In plethoric habits, it must have a feverish effect: in any conftitution, it is at that time a dangerous ftimulant. The nature of the principle, which fhould actuate the womb, is immediately changed ;- the pains are rendered diforderly and imperfect; and the foundation of future mischief and difficulties, in some form or other, is invariably laid. A labour may be fo flow, or of fuch long duration, as to render a little refreshment from time to time neceffary; but this fhould always be of a mild and cooling quality, the very reverse of inflammatory food or fpirituous liquors.

I have

I have already intimated, that, in all ordinary cafes, the chief duty of a midwife is to let nature take her regular courfe without bufy interference ;--- to reftrain, rather than encourage the exertions of the patient's ftrength ;---and, when these may be involuntarily carried too far from the impulse of acute pain, to refift them by the application of fome equivalent force. But I am very forry to add, that the contrary method is too often purfued, efpecially by practitioners in country-places, where the patients are fo widely fcattered, that difpatch is the first object of consideration, and the maxims of improved fcience as well as the dictates of humanity are difregarded from ftronger views of intereft. The moment an order comes for the man-midwife, he packs up his bag of tools, which may be juftly called the inftruments of death : he mounts his horfe, and gallops away, refolved to haften the process by all practicable means, that he may be the fooner ready to attend to another call.

### A FEW REMARKS

call. At whatever ftage of the labour he arrives, he fpurs on nature with as much eagernefs as he had before fpurred on his horfe, though the clofely entwined lives of the mother and her offspring may be endangered by his precipitancy. Yet fuch, perhaps, is the impatience of the poor woman herfelf, and fuch very often the ignorance of the by-ftanders, that the quicker he is in getting through his work, if no obvious injury be done at the moment, the greater reputation he undefervedly acquires, and the more he enlarges the fphere of his murderous practice. Inftruments are fometimes neceffary, but they fhould be used as feldom as poffible.

One method of preventing the evils which muft always arife from the hurry of profeffional men, would be to pay them more liberally for their patient attendance. They have nothing but the full employment of their time to truft to for the means of fupport; and it is juft 3+ that

that they fhould have an adequate compenfation for fo valuable a facrifice. But as this cannot be generally expected, I would recommend the cheaper encouragement of female midwives, none of whom, however, ought to be permitted to practife, without a regular licence, obtained-not by money-but by proofs of real qualifications. Such perfons could fpare more time, and would be found much fitter affiftants to lying-in women, than any furgeon, whatever may be his fkill or talents. I do not infift on the point of delicacy, but of abfolute fafety, being perfuaded that hundreds of lives are deftroyed for one that is preferved by the ufe of inftruments in a labour.

At fuch times alfo, it is highly improper to admit any perfon but the midwife and a difcreet nurfe into the apartment. To fay nothing of the noxioufnefs of the breath and perfpiration of feveral people in a clofe room, the officious folly, the filly tattle, the inconfi-

#### A FEW REMARKS

inconfiderate language, the fluctuating hopes and fears of fo many goffips, muft be productive of the very worft effects. Let me, therefore, conjure pregnant women never to comply with the requeft, however well-meant, of their female friends, to be fent for at the moment of labour;—they are fure to do fome harm;—it is impoffible they can do any good. The patient will find quietnefs and composure, of far greater fervice than the noify rallying round her of her friends, to awaken and cherifh the idea of danger.

After delivery, when repofe is the ehief reftorative of fatigued nature, and when the purity of the air in the patient's chamber is the beft prefervative from fever, the exclusion of vifitants muft be ftill more ftrongly infifted upon. The whifper of fond congratulation from the man fhe holds dear, and whom fhe has made happy, is all that fhould be allowed even for a moment. With the fame view of quieting any flutter of 7; the

### ON CHILDBIRTH.

the fpirits, and of preventing the uneafinefs which a mother naturally feels from the cries of her child, the operation of wafhing and dreffing the infant fhould for a few days be performed in an adjoining room.

As the pains of labour, however regular in its progrefs and happy in its iffue, must produce fome irritation of the fystem, and a tendency to fever, external quietnefs, and perfect compofure of mind as well as of body, are certainly the first objects. But our care fhould be extended to fome other points alfo. Too much attention cannot be paid to cleanlinefs : all impurities are to be inftantly removed. It is equally neceffary to change the linen often, on account of its retaining the perfpirable matter, which would foon be thrown back into the habit, and there produce the worft effects. Whenever the weather permits, the upper fashes of the windows pare are

abate any inflat

are to be let down a little, to admit fresh air; yet fo as not to expose the patient to its direct current, for fear of checking the gentle and falutary perfpiration, which naturally follows the fatigue of a labour, and is defigned to abate any inflammatory or febrile fymptoms. It would be no lefs dangerous to think of increasing or of forcing this natural difcharge by large fires, a load of bed-clothes, clofely drawn curtains, or the ftill more pernicious heat of caudle impregnated with fpices, wine, A fever is almost fure to be or fpirits. the confequence of fuch ill-judged expedients, in whatever manner they may act. Sometimes they will put a total ftop to perfpiration, though they fet the body on fire, and thus produce the very evil which they were foolifhly employed to prevent. At other times, they caufe fo profuse and violent a fweat, as must not only exhauft the ftrength of the patient, and frequently deftroy the power of fuckling her child, but prepare

### ON CHILDBIRTH.

pare the way for the ready attacks of a fever upon the leaft exposure to cold.

A temperate degree of warmth, therefore, will beft promote that difpofition both to fleep and to perfpire, which every woman feels after labour. The fires fhould be fuited to the feafon, or rather to the ftate of the weather, and made barely fufficient to counteract the effects of cold, and of dampnefs or moifture. The drinks fhould be mild and diluting; and the bed-clothes fhould be light and porous, to favour the efcape of the perfpirable matter, while they afford a comfortable covering. A due regard to this regulation is the more neceffary, as the patient must not be in a hurry to quit her bed, even when the may fancy her ftrength and fpirits perfectly recovered. She fhould be informed, that the womb does not refume its natural ftate for two or three weeks; and that her lying in bed for

### A FEW REMARKS

for that time is most conducive to fo defirable a purpose. A fost is very convenient to recline upon, while her bed is at any time adjusting, or to afford fome relief from a long continuance in the fame position. But I would by no means advise fitting up in a chair, or removal into another room for the reception of company, till the end of the third week, and then only in case of the most perfect confcious of health and vigour being restored.

The oppofite extreme of too much indulgence is, indeed, more prevalent. It is a lamentable truth, that numbers of women, after having been fafely brought to bed, are killed by imaginary kindnefs. They are fmothered, inftead of being kept moderately warm. The action of heat from without, is increafed within by inflammatory food and drink. Neither of thefe fhould be in any cafe allowed. Women of ftrong and full habits have nothing to fear from emptinefs nefs or fatigue; but may be faid to invite danger and difeafe by improper gratifications of the palate. They fhould confine themfelves for at leaft three or four days to barley-water, gruel, and beef-tea. Very weak and delicate women may be allowed fomething more nutritious, fuch as calves-feet jellies, or veal and chicken broths, which are much better fuited to the weaknefs of their ftomachs, and will fooner afford the wanted nourifhment than folid animal fubftances.

If the rules of temperance before laid down have been followed during pregnancy, the patient will be eafily reconciled to abftemious living for a few days. Indeed, the relaxed ftate of the ftomach at this time commonly prevents any natural craving for animal food. But, if a woman has been unhappily accuftomed to luxuries, or if foups fhould difagree with her, fhe may be indulged in a little fifh, a little boiled veal or H chicken, 98

chicken, and bread pudding. Every fucceeding day will render fuch indulgence fafer. Hot fpices, however, and ardent fpirits in any form or mixture, are to be abfolutely prohibited during the whole time of lying-in. Wine itfelf is liable to do much mifchief till every fymptom of fever or inflammation difappears; and, even then, fhould be very fparingly ufed, not more than a glafs or two being allowable at the principal meal only.

But though quietnefs, repofe, the admiffion of frefh air, ftrict cleanlinefs, and a temperate cooling regimen, muft contribute very much to prevent fever, and to promote a woman's fafe and fpeedy recovery from childbed; yet all thefe prudent meafures will often fail, without her own faithful difcharge of one of the moft facred duties of a mother, that of fuckling her infant. Unlefs the milk, which is ready to gufh from her nipples, finds the proper vent, it will not only diftend

### ON CHILDBIRTH.

diftend and inflame the breafts, but excite a great degree of fever in the whole fystem. Every attempt to disperfe it by artificial means, being an act of flagrant rebellion against nature, is as dangerous to the mother herfelf, to fay nothing of her child, as an attempt to procure abortion. The evident determination of the blood to the breafts, for the wifeft and most benignant purpose, can never be repelled with fafety. It is either deposited upon fome other part, there to produce inflammation; or, if purgatives and fudorifics are ufed to carry it off by different outlets, the violence of their action muft be attended with dangerous fhocks, even to the firmeft habit. Synthetic and publication

It may be faid, that there are inftances without number, of mothers who enjoy perfect health, though they never fuckled their children. 1 positively deny the affertion; and maintain, on the contrary, that a mother, who is not prevented by H 2 any

young. Such a monther, however, does
#### A FEW REMARKS

100

any particular weaknefs or difeafe from difebarging that duty, cannot neglect it without material injury to her conftitution. The fame midwives who would affift her in procuring a mifearriage, if fhe wanted it, may now alfo undertake to difperfe her milk with the utmoft eafe and fafety. Let her not truft to the wicked delufion. The mifehief is not the lefs certain from its being, perhaps, unperceived at the time; and cruelty to one child often deftroys the power of procreating another.

If we take a view of all animated nature, it is flocking to find, that woman flould be the only monfter capable of withholding the nutritive fluid from her young. Such a monfter, however, does not exift among favage nations. They cannot feparate the idea of bringing forth a child, from the neceffity of giving it fuck. The wives of the American favages are faid to extend this mark of motherly tendernefs and folicitude even

any

to

#### ON CHILDBIRTH.

to infants that die upon the breaft. After having beftowed upon them the rites of burial, they come once a day for feveral weeks, and prefs from the nipple a few drops of milk upon the grave of the departed fuckling. I have feen a drawing taken from nature by a gentleman at Botany Bay: it reprefented a female of that country, after having opened one of her veins, and made an incition in the navel of her fickly child, endeavouring to transfufe her blood into its body, and hoping thereby to reftore its health, and to prolong its exiftence. Obfervation and experience had taught her, that the umbilical cord, or navel-ftring, was the medium through which the fatus, while in the womb, received nourifhment from its mother; fhe fancied, therefore, that fhe could transfufe her blood through the fame channel, and renovate a life which was dearer to her than her own ! Let the mother in civilized fociety, who, from motives of felfifly eafe and imaнЗ ginary

101

ginary pleafure, denies her infant the vital ftream with which fhe is abundantly fupplied for its fuftenance, think of the poor favage, and ftart with horror at her own unnatural depravity.

It is alfo a great miftake on the part of fuch felfish mothers, to fancy that they can take more pleafure by abandoning their infants to the care of hirelings. Some of them may be callous to all reproaches of confcience for the frequent difeafes of those children; but leaving moral fentiment and natural tendernefs out of the queftion, pleafure is infeparably connected with the enjoyment of health; and I have already fhewn how much this is endangered by a mother's unwillingnefs to become a nurfe. I need not repeat what I faid of the inflammation and fuppuration of the breaft; but my hint on barrennefs, as one of the probable confequences of an attempt to difperfe the milk, may be farther enforced by obferving, that the womb

102

womb is the part moft likely to be affected in fuch cafes: the repelled humour has often been deposited on that delicate organ, and has there produced deep-feated and frequently incurable ulcers. Many inftances of this fort, as well as of other diforders arising from the fame cause, and equally fatal to fecundity, gave rise to my former affertion, however harsh it may found in the ear of fashionable perversenes.

But I can with equal confidence affure the fond parent, faithful to her truft, and eager to cherifh her infant with the vital fluid which nature has kindly given her for that purpofe, that nothing elfe can fo effectually promote her recovery from childbed, the fpeedy return of good health, and the long continuation of that invaluable bleffing. Befides, all nurfes concur in declaring, that the act itfelf is attended with fweet, thrilling, and delightful fenfations, of which those only who have felt them can form any idea.

I have

#### A FEW REMARKS

I have already admitted, that a mother may be prevented from giving fuck, by fome particular weaknefs or diforder; and in touching on the fame fubject in another work, I obferved that women of delicate conftitutions, fubject to hyfteric fits, or other nervous affections, made very bad nurfes. Left that remark might give too great a fcope to excuses, on the ground of pretended weaknefs or delicacy, I added, that every mother who could, ought certainly to perform fo tender and agreeable an office. I now go farther, and maintain, that every woman who is not able and willing to difcharge the duties of a mother, has no right to become one. The fame perfonal defect, or conftitutional infirmity, which may difqualify her for nurfing, ought to be confidered as an equally ftrong difqualification for marrying. But if, after marriage, any fubfequent difease or accident should render the difcharge of a mother's first duty impracticable or dangerous, fhe is, in fuch

AH

#### ON CHILDBIRTH.

fuch cafes only, blamelefs for calling in the aid of another to fuckle her child.

In the next chapter, I fhall have occafion to fpeak of the falutary effects of the mother's milk on the new-born infant. The aim of my prefent obfervations is to convince lying-in women, that the free and natural difcharge of that precious current is effential to their own health and fafety. But as fome young mothers, however well inclined, may be difcouraged from perfevering in their attempts to give fuck, by the difficulty, awkwardnefs, or pain, attending the firft experiments, I fhall fubjoin for their direction in fuch cafes, a few rules laid down by the moft approved writers on midwifery.

The firft advice given by those eminent practitioners is, to put the child to the breaft as soon after delivery and due repose as the strength of the mother will permit, care having been previously taken to wash the breafts with a little warm milk and

## 106 A FEW REMARKS

and water, in order to remove the bitter, vifcid fubftance, which is furnished round the nipple to defend the parts from excoriation or forenefs. When the woman has never nurfed before. the nipples at first are fometimes not fufficiently prominent to afford a proper hold for the child. The ends alfo of the fmall tubes through which the milk paffes, are contracted, to prevent its flowing out fpontaneoufly. From thefe circumftances, as well as from the inexpertnefs both of the mother and the infant, fome pain and difficulty may But the common practice of arife. having the breafts drawn by an old child, or fome grown perfon, is deemed improper, becaufe the degree of violence used on these occasions will often irritate and inflame the parts, and frighten the woman against the renewal of fuch painful experiments. Much gentler means will produce the defired effect. The breafts fhould be fomented with flannels dipt in warm water; and then

#### ON CHILDBIRTH.

then a glafs or ivory cup, mounted with a bag of elaftic gum, ought to be applied in fuch a manner to the nipple, that it will draw it out gently and gradually, while, by moderate preffure on the fides of the breaft with the hands, the milk will be pufhed forward. In obftinate cafes, inftruments of more attractive power may be ufed, though with caution, for fear of injuring the breaft.

If the difficulty be not owing to a flatnefs of the nipple (upon the principal caufe of which I before hazarded a conjecture), but to a little rigidity of the milk-veffels, nothing more is neceffary than the warm fomentation above recommended. The ftiffnefs or contractions of the ends of those fine tubes will gradually yield to the natural efforts of the infant. They will foon become ftraight, fo as no longer to impede the egress of the milk, which is drawn into them by the fuction. Impatience,

## 108 REMARKS ON CHILDBIRTH.

patience, or exceflive eagernefs, in thefe cafes, as in all others, defeats its own end. The attempts at firft fhould neither be too often repeated, nor too long continued; and when the child is put to the breaft, the mother ought to be fupported by pillows in bed, in a reclining pofture, with due precautions againft catching cold.

Such are the dictates of enlightened practice, of which I am happy to avail myfelf, as an additional incitement to mothers not to fhrink from their duty. A little pain is eafily furmounted, and is followed by lafting pleafure. I muft not omit another caution given by the fame writers, in cafe of any particular forenefs of the nipples, always to procure the beft medical affiftance, as the modes of treatment purfued by ignorant perfons are, in thefe inftances more efpecially, no lefs injurious than abfurd.

# ( 109 )

of the children born die hefmesthev and

# CHAP. IV.

# OF THE NURSING AND REARING OF CHILDREN.

VERY thing is perfect, fays Rovs-SEAU, as it comes out of the hands of God; but every thing degenerates in the hands of man. This is particularly true of the human fpecies. If the mother, during pregnancy, has not fuffered any injury from accident, or from her own imprudence; and if, after the acceffion of labour, neither fhe nor the midwife has diffurbed or impeded the efforts of nature; the offspring of ftrong and healthy parents is fure at the birth to be well-formed, healthy, and vigor-Any inftances to the contrary are ous. fo rare and extraordinary, as almost to leave fome doubt of the poffibility of fuch an event: yet it appears from the beft calculations, that at leaft one half of

of the children born die before they are twelve years old. Of the furviving half at that period, how many perifh before they attain to maturity! How many others are flunted in their growth, diftorted in their figure, or too much enfeebled ever to enjoy the real fweets of life! What a train of ills feems to await the precious charge, the moment it is taken out of the hands of nature! But as most of thefe calamities are the confequences of mifmanagement or neglect, I fhall endeavour to fhew how they may be prevented by tender and rational attention.

# SECTION I.

# Of the influence of Air on the Health and Lives of Children.

THE firft want of a new-born infant is clearly manifefted by its cries, not arifing from any fenfe of pain, but from a ftimulus or impulfe to expand the <sup>†2</sup> lungs,

lungs, and thereby open a free paffage for the circulation of the blood, and for admission of air, fo effential to the exiftence of every living creature. While the child lay in the womb, its lungs were in a collapfed or fhrivelled ftate: it received all its fupplies through the medium of the navel ftring ! But at its birth a very obvious change takes place. The pulfation or throbbing of this cord first ceases at the remotest part, and then, by flow degrees, nearer and nearer to the child, till the whole ftring becomes quite flaccid, all circulation being confined to the body of the infant. It is then that the cries of a healthy child are heard; in confequence of which the air rufhes into the lungs; their tubes and cellular fpaces are dilated; the bofom heaves; the cavity of the cheft is enlarged; and the blood flows with the utmost ease. But as the air passes out, the lungs again collapfe, and the courfe of the blood receives a momentary check, till a fresh influx or infpiration

tion of air, in concurrence with the action of the heart and arteries, renews the former falutary procefs, which never ceafes during life.

the child lay in the womb, its lungs

The air, thus inhaled, after imparting its vital properties to the whole frame, takes up the perfpired matter conftantly iffuing from the interior furface of the lungs, and carries off, on its expulfion, a confiderable part of the noxious and fuperfluous humours of the body. Its purity is of courfe deftroyed, and, in confequence of being frequently breathed, it becomes unfit for the purpofe of refpiration. In a confined place, therefore, it is not air we inhale, but our own effluvia; and every other caufe, which tends to wafte or pollute the air, renders it in the fame degree injurious to the ftrength and health of thofe who breathe it.

In this account of one of the moft important of the vital functions, I have avoided

out, the Junys again collapfe, and the

avoided the minute details of anatomical fcience, which would, indeed, have made it more accurate, but lefs intelligible to the generality of my female readers. I thought it far better to explain to them, in as familiar language as I could, the caufe of an infant's cry at the moment of its birth, with the hope of rendering them attentive to the purity of what nature fo ftrenuoufly demands. The quality of the air we breathe, is of much greater confequence than our food or drink, at every period of life, but particularly in infancy, a ftate of the utmoft delicacy and weaknefs. Good air braces, bad air relaxes, the tender frame: the former is a fource of health and vigour, the latter of infirmity and difeafe.

It fhould therefore be the firft object of a pregnant woman's care, to fecure, at leaft for the time of her lying-in, a wholefome fituation. Inftead of flying from the country to town, as many do,

fhe fhould fly from town to the country. If her circumftances will not admit of this, fhe must fix her abode in as open and airy a ftreet as fhe can, and at as great a diftance as poffible from noife, from tumult, and from those nuifances which contaminate the atmosphere of great cities. Let her apartments be lofty and fpacious, dry rather than warm, and exposed to the fun's morning rays. I have already explained the importance of cleanlinefs, and of occafionally letting down the upper fashes of the bed-room windows in fine weather, to admit fresh air, and to prevent fever. An attention to thefe points is not lefs neceffary on the new-born infant's account, than on his mother's. Let not the first air he breathes be foul from confinement, too much rarefied by heat, or charged with any noxious exhalations. The mild temperature to which he has been ufed in the womb, renders it very proper to preferve for fome time the fame moderate degree of warmth in

in his new place of refidence. But he is not, on that account, to be roafted before a great fire, or kept panting in fteam and pollution.

If the room be kept properly ventilated and free from impurity, the infant will foon get hardy enough to be taken out into the open air, not only without the leaft danger, but with the greatest advantage; provided always that the feafon of the year, and the ftate of the weather, encourage fuch early experiments. A month fpent within doors, is confinement long enough in almost every cafe; and the nurfery is then to be frequently exchanged for green fields and funny eminences. There your child will drink, as it were, the vital ftream pure from its fource; he will draw in at every breath fresh supplies of strength and alacrity; while the bracing action of the air on the furface of his body, will give a degree of firmnefs unattainable by any other means.

12

Įn

In the courfe of a few months, the ftate of the weather need not be much regarded; and its unfavourable changes, unlefs the heat or cold be intenfe, must not operate as a check on those daily excursions from the nurfery. Our climate is very fickle; we fhall fuffer much from its rapid variations, if we are not freely exposed to them in early life; do not therefore facrifice the future comfort and fafety of the grown man, to miftaken tendernefs for the infant. If your child be accuftomed from the cradle to go out in all weathers, he will have nothing to fear from the bleak north or the fultry fouth, but will bear every change of feafon, of climate, and of atmosphere, not only without danger, but without pain or inconvenience.

What is here faid of the importance of fresh air, and of frequent exposure to all forts of weather, in early life, must derive additional weight from a confideration

fideration of the bad effects of confinement and of unwholefome air upon children. This part of the fubject is pretty fully difcuffed in my " Domeftic Medicine." I there explained the reafon why fo few of the infants that are put into hofpitals or parifh workhoufes live. Such places are generally crowded with old, fickly, and infirm people, by which means the air is rendered fo extremely pernicious, that it becomes a poifon to young children. I alfo took notice of one of the worft afflictions of poverty in great towns, where the poorer fort of inhabitants live in low, dirty, confined houfes, to which the fresh air has hardly any access. Though grown people, who are hardy and robuft, may live in fuch fituations, yet they generally prove fatal to their offspring, few of whom arrive at maturity, and those who do are weak and deformed.

While I was confidering the hard lot of the poor, most of whose children 13 perifh,

perifh, becaufe the wretched parents are not in a condition to take them often out into the open air, I could not but observe that the rich were without any excufe for neglecting fo effential a part of their duty. It is their bufinefs to fee that their children be daily carried abroad, and that they be kept in the open air for a fufficient time. This will always fucceed better, if the mother goes along with them. Servants are often negligent in these matters, and allow a child to fit or lie on the damp ground, inftead of leading or carrying it about. The mother furely needs air as well as her children; and how can fhe be better employed than in attending them?

In the fame chapter, I had farther occafion to cenfure a very bad, though a very prevailing cuftom, of making children fleep in fmall apartments, or crowding two or three beds into one chamber. Inftead of this, the nurfery and the fleeping-rooms ought always to

to be the largeft and most airy apartments in the houfe. When children are fhut up in finall rooms, the air not only becomes unwholefome, but the heat relaxes their folids, renders them delicate, and difpofes them to colds, and many other diforders, particularly of the convulfive kind. All medical men, who have had much practice in the treatment of children, agree in opinion, that convultion-fits, of which fo many infants die, are to be chiefly afcribed to a confined and impure air. I wifh to imprefs this truth on the minds of mothers and nurfes, to make them fenfible of the danger of fmall or clofe rooms, and of the pernicious folly of covering an infant's face in bed, or the front of its cradle, and thereby making it breathe the fame air over and over all the time it fleeps.

It may be of no lefs confequence to repeat and enforce my cautions to parents against fending their children, 14 while

while very young, or indeed at any age, to crowded fchools, the atmosphere of which is really a floating mafs of putrid effluvia. The breath and perfpiration of fo many perfons in a room, even fuppofing them all to be in good health, must waste and corrupt the air, destroy its vital properties, and of courfe render it wholly unfit for the fupport of animal life. But fhould any one child happen to be difeafed, all the reft are very likely to catch the infection. When I fee a poor baby, before it can well walk, carried in a nurfe's arms to fchool, I really feel ftronger emotions of pity, and of alarm for its fafety, than if I had feen it conveyed to a peft-houfe. In the latter place, children would be kept feparate, and proper means would be ufed to prevent the fpreading of contagion: in the former, all are thrown together, and there remain with relaxed lungs, open pores, and fteaming bodies, fo as to render it almost impossible for any to escape.

while

As

As thoufands of children die every year the victims of difeafes caught at fchools, and as the health and conftitutions of still greater numbers are irretrievably ruined by the confinement and the bad air of fuch places, parents muft not be offended at the feeming harfhnefs of my language in reprobating fo abfurd, fo cruel, and fo unnatural a practice. I know that as foon as children begin to run about, they require the moft watchful care to prevent mifchief. Will any mother urge this as a reafon for being tired of them, and for confining, as it were in ftocks, that reftlefs activity which is wifely defigned by nature to promote their growth and vigour? Will fhe, from a wifh to fave herfelf fome trouble, or to gain time for other bufinefs infinitely lefs important, fend her little babes to fchool, under the filly pretence of keeping them out of harm's way? I hope what I have already faid is fufficient to convince perfons of common understanding, that they can-7.1. not

not be exposed to greater harm, than by being fixed to a feat in the midft of noxious fteam for fix or feven hours a day, which fhould be fpent in the open air and cheerful exercife.

Should it be alleged, that children are fent young to fchool, from a becoming zeal for their early improvement, I need only reply, that learning, however defirable, is too dearly bought at the expence of the conftitution. Befides, learning can never be acquired by fuch prepofterous means. Confinement and bad air are not lefs injurious to the mind, than to the body; and nothing fo effectually prevents the growth of the intellectual faculties, as premature application. Sending a child to febool in his nurfe's arms, is the fure way to make him an idiot, or to give him an unconquerable difguft to books: the only book he fhould then look at, is the great volume of nature. This is legible at every age, and is as gratifying to a child as to a man: it

123

it abounds with the moft delightful and moft ufeful information; it is equally conducive to pleafure, health, and knowledge.

A thoufand abfurdities in the fashionable modes of education prefent themfelves now to my view: but I muft only take notice of errors in the phyfical treatment of children; and furely no errors of this fort can be more reprehenfible, than that which I have been just defcribing. Debility of body and mind is the certain confequence of fending very young children to fchool; and of fending them, at any age, to crowded or confined fchools. The terms of inftruction are in general fo low, that a mafter or miftrefs of a fchool is obliged to take a great number of fcholars, in order to get a living; and can feldom afford to rent a fpacious room in an open and elevated fituation. Yet not only this is abfolutely neceffary for health, but a large play-ground alfo; where even day-fcholars

lars fhould be permitted to go out frequently, to tafte the frefhnefs of the vital breeze. The plants of genius and of manhood cannot flourish but by frequent exposure to the enlivening rays of the fun.

# SECTION II.

# Of warm and cold bathing.

In obferving the regular fucceffion of an infant's wants, after the fupply of air procured by it's firft cries, it's feeming uncleannefs attracts our notice. The fkin appears covered with a flippery glue, which foon dries, and forms a fort of fcurf. This fhould be wafhed off very gently with a foft fponge and warm water, having a little foap diffolved in it. Nurfes, in general, are as eager to remove every fpeck of it, as if it was the moft offenfive impurity, though it is perfectly harmlefs, and will eafily come away in three or four wafhings, without the

the danger of hard rubbing, or the aid of improper, and fometimes very injurious, contrivances. Ointments or greafy fubftances cannot fail to fill up the little orifices of the pores, and to put a ftop to · infenfible perfpiration. Spirits of any kind are ftill worfe, on account of their inflammatory effect. Even GALEN's advice to fprinkle the child's body with falt, that the glutinous matter may be more effectually rubbed off, is at beft unneceffary. I have no particular objection to the modern improvement on that hint, which confifts in diffolving falt in the warm bath, with a view of giving it the agreeable ftimulus, as well as the cleanfing and bracing properties of fea-water; but I would not encourage any folicitude in this refpect, as the eafieft and fimpleft mode of proceeding will fully anfwer the defired end.

In the hardy ages of antiquity, we are told that the Germans ufed to plunge their new-born infants into the freezing waters

waters of the Rhine, to inure them betimes to the fevere cold of their native country. I need not take any pains to point out the danger of following fuch an example in our times, when mothers and nurfes are too apt to run into the . opposite extreme of unnerving effeminacy. In this, as in every thing elfe, the golden mean is the line of wifdom-the line to be purfued by rational affection. It would be extremely hazardous to dip the tender body of a child, reeking from the womb, in cold water, and to keep it there during the neceffary operation of washing; but the use of the cold bath may be fafely brought about by degrees in five or fix months after the birth, and will then be found not only one of the beft means of promoting health and ftrength, but of preventing alfo many of the moft diftreffing complaints to which children are fubject. The following method I can confidently recommend, having had frequent opportunities of obferving its falutary effects.

+2

The

The temperature of the bath proper for a new-born infant, fhould approach nearly that of the fituation which he has just quitted. It is proper to acquaint those who may not have an inftrument to afcertain the degree of heat, that abfolute precifion in that refpect is by no means neceffary; their feelings will inform them with fufficient exactnefs when the water is rather warmer than new milk : a little folution of foap, as I before obferved, is all that is wanted to increase its foftness and its purifying effect. The operation of washing should be performed in a veffel large enough to allow room for the expansion of the infant's limbs, and for eafily difcovering any defect in its ftructure, or any accident which may have happened to it during labour : either may be often remedied by timely care, but may become incurable through delay or neglect. The child fhould not be kept in the bath longer than five or fix minutes; and the moment it is taken out, it fhould be wrapped up in a foft warm

warm blanket, and there kept for a few minutes in a ftate of gentle motion.

I would not have any difference made either in the temperature of the bath, or the time of the infant's continuance in it, for the first month. The uncleanness of young children renders frequent wafhing neceffary. It fhould be the first object of attention in the morning, and the laft at night; but it fhould not be performed with a full ftomach, even when the child receives all its fupplies from the breaft. This is the only caution which need be added to those already given concerning gentlenefs in the manner of washing, space enough in the bathing-veffel, and ftrict care to wipe the child dry, and wrap it warm the inftant it is taken out of the bath, when exposure to cold would be doubly dangerous, from the natural delicacy of the infant, and from the immediately preceding warmth and the openness of the pores.

## After

After the first month, the warmth of the water may be leffened, but almost imperceptibly, fo as to guard againft the rifk of fudden changes, or too rafh experiments. The mildness of the weather, and the evident increase of the child's ftrength, must be taken into confideration; for, though cold water is very ferviceable in bracing weak and relaxed habits, yet, if tried too foon, its ftimulus on the furface may be too ftrong, and the powers of re-action within too weak, fo that the worft confequences may follow. Thefe will be prevented by a gradual diminution of the temperature of the water, and by clofe attention to it's effects, when reduced nearer and ftill nearer to a ftate of coldness. If immerfion in the bath be quickly followed by a glow all over the body, and a perceptible livelinefs in the child, we may be fure that the water has not been too cold for his conftitution, and that we have proceeded with due care. But fhould it produce chilnefs, evident languor,

K

guor, and depreffion, we muft make the water a little warmer next time, and not venture upon the cold bath till we are encouraged by more favourable appearances.

It would tend rather to increase than to clear up the doubts of mothers and nurfes, were I to enter into a detail of all the infirmities and difeafes, in which the cold bath would be ferviceable or injurious, not only during infancy, but at a more advanced period of life. There are many nice diffinctions in a variety of complaints, where the greatest medical skill and experience are neceffary, to decide on the propriety or impropriety of reforting to fo powerful, but at the fame time fo hazardous, a remedy. I muft, however, forbid its use in complaints of the bowels; affections of the lungs; eruptions on the infant's fkin; and in cafes of extreme weaknefs, indicated by the before-mentioned fymptoms of chilnefs and apparent lofs of ftrength 34 and

and fpirits after immersion. With fuch reftraints on indifcreet rashness, it is hardly possible that a woman can do wrong, in pursuing the plan which I have pointed out, for reducing the warmth of the water by very flow and almost imperceptible degrees, till it can be employed quite cold with fastety and benefit.

There is no doubt but a great deal of mifchief has refulted from the too early and injudicious ufe of the cold bath. I perfectly agree with Dr. UNDERWOOD in his equally fenfible and humane remark, that " to fee a little infant, three or four days old, the offspring perhaps of a delicate mother, who has not firength even to fuckle it, wafhed up to the loins and breaft in cold water, expofed for feveral minutes, perhaps in the midft of winter (when children are more inclined to difeafe than those born in fummer) itfelf, in one continued forcam, and the fond  $\mathbf{K} 2$  mother

mother covering her ears under the bedclothes, that fhe may not be diftreffed by its cries, has ever ftruck me as a piece of unneceffary feverity, and favours as little of kindnefs, as plunging an infant a fecond or third time into a tub of water, with it's mouth open and gafping for breath, in the old-fafhioned mode of cold bathing: both of which often induce cramps and pains in the bowels, and weaknefs of the lower extremities, but rarely an increafe of ftrength."

I hope the advice which I have given refpecting the proper temperature of the bath during the firft months of infancy, will operate as a check on the " unneceffary feverity" fo juftly cenfured in the firft part of this obfervation. But the error pointed out in the " old-fafhioned mode of cold bathing" may not be fo eafily corrected, unlefs fome ftrong and clear reafons are affigned for difcontinuing the dangerous part of that practice. Women

Women fhould therefore be informed, that the immediate effect of immersion in cold water, at any age, is a fudden contraction of the pores and blood-veffels of the fkin, and a general repulfion or throwing back of the fluids towards the internal parts. The chilling fenfation excites the most vigorous efforts of the organs of life, particularly the heart and arteries, to increafe the heat within the body, and refift the flock given to the furface. This is what is called action and re-action, the degree of the latter being always in proportion to the violence of the former, and to the ftrength of the conftitution. Hence arifes that delightful glow, which follows the first impression of cold; and, fo far, the full play of the vital organs is as pleafant as it is falutary. But, as the increafed heat foon paffes off from the body, if it be continued in the water, or taken out and directly plunged into it again, the animal powers are liable to be exhaufted by inceffant or repeated

к 3

efforts .

efforts to produce more heat, and to overcome the action of the external cold. Grown perfons have often experienced the fatal confequences of too long a ftay in the water. What then must the effects of a fecond and a third dip be, upon the tender and delicate frame of an infant, whofe vital power is proportionally feeble? Befides the rifk of extinguishing the faint sparks of life, an accumulation of humours in the head, ftagnations of the blood in other parts, and convultion fits, are very likely to take place. But though none of thefe melancholy circumftances fhould happen at the moment, a ftoppage of growth, and a puninefs of habit, muft certainly follow fo inconfiderate an abufe of the very means beft calculated, under proper management, to promote health, expansion, and vigour.

In cafes of previous indifpofition, or difeafe, where the cold bath may be prefcribed as a remedy, the danger to a poor

poor infant must be still greater from an injudicious mode of proceeding. I took no fmall pains, in my "Domeftic Medicine," to expofe the whims and prejudices of nurfes in this refpect. They would be objects of ridicule, were they not often attended with the most ferious confequences. I fhould fmile, for inftance, at the remains of fuperftitious weaknefs, in believing that the whole virtue of the water depends upon its being confecrated to a particular faint, were it not that most of those holy wells, as they are called, are very unfit for bathing, and, what is worfe, that the child is kept too long in the water, and that due attention is not paid to friction and warmth afterwards. Some of those filly women place their confidence in a certain number of dips, as three, feven, or nine, though every dip after the firft, at each time of bathing, not only defeats the hope of benefit, but increafes the ftrong probability of much mifchief. This may indeed be avoided, by dipping the infant к 4
fant only once at a time; but, even in that cafe, the magical number of dips is very infufficient for any defirable purpofe. I have alfo known nurfes who would not dry a child's fkin after bathing, left it fhould deftroy the effects of the water; others will even put cloths dipt in the water upon the child, and either put it to bed, or fuffer it to go about in that condition. This is fometimes done with impunity by grown perfons, who refort to the famous fpring at Malvern in Glouceftershire, for the cure of particular complaints of the cutaneous clafs; but it would be little fhort of frenzy to make fuch an experiment upon children.

a is not paid to friction and

The only way of fecuring to an infant all the falutary effects of the cold bath, without the leaft poffibility of harm, is to prepare him for it in the flow and cautious manner before recommended. This may be accomplifhed, under favourable circumftances, in five or fix months. Rain or river water is fitter for the pur-

purpose of bathing, than pump or spring water; though the latter, in cafe of neceffity, may be ufed, after having been exposed for fome hours to the fun or the atmosphere. The child must not be dipped when its body is hot, or its ftomach full, and fhould be put only once under the water at each time of bathing. All the benefit, as before obferved, depends upon the first shock, and the re-action of the fystem. In order to prevent a fudden and ftrong determination of the blood to the head, it is always advifeable to dip the child with this part foremoft, and to be as expeditious as poffible in wafhing away all impurities. I have been already fo particular in my directions to have the young bather inftantly wiped dry, and wrapped up in a foft warm blanket, that I need not repeat them; but I must add another injunction, which is, not to put the child to bed, but to keep it for fome time in gentle motion, and to accompany the whole procefs with lively finging.

ing. It is of far greater importance than most people may be aware of, to affociate in early life the idea of pleafure and cheerfulness with so falutary an operation.

During the ufe of the lukewarm bath, the whole body is to be immerfed in it every night as well as morning. But, when recourfe is had to cold bathing, it must be used in the manner above prefcribed in the morning only. At night, it will be enough to wafh the lower parts; and even for this purpofe a little warm water may be added to the cold in fevere weather. Every danger will thus be avoided ; every benefit will be fecured; and the habit of perfonal cleanlinefs, being rendered familiar in childhood, will be retained through life, and will contribute very much to its duration and enjoyment.

# SECTION III.

# Of Children's Drefs.

THERE is not any part of my profeffional labours which I review with greater pleafure, than my exertions in early life to refcue infants from the cruel tortures of fwathing, of rollers, and of bandages. When I first ventured to take up the fubject, about half a century ago, it certainly required the ardour, the courage, the enthufiafm of youth, to animate my opposition, not only to the prevalence of cuftom and the ftubbornnefs of old prejudices, but to the doctrines of the Faculty themfelves. Abfurd as we may now think the practice of fwaddling and wrapping up a child, till it was as ftiff as a log of wood; the arguments in favour of a loofe and eafy drefs, which I made ufe of in my Inaugural Differtation \*,

\* De Infantum vitâ confervandâ,

were

were vehemently combated by the moft eminent men, who at that time taught medicine in the Univerfity of Edinburgh. The reform which has fince taken place, though not carried to the extent that it ought to be, is an encouragement to use lefs referve in condemning the remains of fo pernicious a fystem.

It cannot be deemed a matter of aftonishment, while medical men declared themfelves advocates for fuch a mode of clothing, that it fhould be carried to the most dangerous excess by ignorant, bufy, or felf-conceited women. They fancied that the fhape, beauty, and health of the infant depended wholly on the expertness of the perfon employed in dreffing it. The midwife was to new-mould the head, and to fhape every limb, according to her own fancy, and then to retain the parts, in the form fhe gave them, by clofe preffure. Her ftupid prefumption was farther encouraged by the vanity of

of parents, who, too often defirous of making a flow of the infant as foon as it was born, were ambitious to fee it made up in perfect trim, and to have as much finery heaped upon it as poffible. Thus it came to be thought as neceffary for a midwife to excel in bracing and dreffing an infant, as for a furgeon to be expert in applying bandages to a broken limb; and the poor child, as foon as it came into the world, had as many rollers and wrappers applied to its body, as if every bone had been fractured in the birth; while those cruel ligatures were often fo tight, as not only to gall and wound its tender frame, but even to obftruct the motion of the heart, lungs, and other organs neceffary for life.

In the progrefs of folly and vice, when the influence of depraved fociety had extinguished in the breafts of many mothers every spark of natural affection, and had prompted them to abandon  $1-\frac{1}{7}$  their

their children to the care of hirelings, the mercenary nurfe was glad, for the fake of her own eafe, to follow what Phyficians taught and midwives practifed. The infant was kept fwathed in the form of an Egyptian mummy, as incapable of motion as the latter, and almost as defiitute of every fymptom or indication of life, except its unavailing cries. Though dwarfifhnefs, deformity, difeafes, or death, muft have frequently been the confequence, yet the nurfe efcaped all blame, as the bandages prevented any limbs from being broken, and the poor victim, bound hand and foot, might be thrown any where, and there left with the utmost indifference, while fhe attended to her private concerns.

The only thing relating to the drefs of infants which feemed to arife from any tendernefs, was a regard to its warmth: unfortunately this was carried too far; and children fuffered from the

the quantity, as well as from the tightnefs, of their clothes. Every child has fome degree of fever after the birth; and if it be loaded with too many clothes, the fever must be increased, · often to fuch a degree, from the concurrence of other caufes of heat, as to endanger the life of the infant. Even though no fever fhould be excited, the greateft debility must be the confequence of keeping a child in a ftate of perpetual wafte by exceffive perfpiration. Befides, in fuch a condition, a child is liable to catch cold upon expofure to the leaft breath of air; and its lungs, relaxed by heat, and never fufficiently expanded, are apt to remain weak and flaccid for life, fo that every cold will have the most alarming tendency, and probably terminate in an afthma, or a confumption.

All the former evils, arifing from the fallacy of medical theories, from the prefumption of midwives, the folly of parents,

parents, the unwillingnefs of fome mothers to do their duty in becoming nurfes, the felfifh views of hirelings, and the quite opposite, though no lefs fatal fuggeftions of mifguided tendernefs, were farther aggravated by the im- . perious dictates of fashion. Reason, experience, and true tafte, would have long fince triumphed over filly fpeculations, ignorance, and caprice, had not every confideration been facrificed to prevailing forms; fo that from the infant in its fwaddling-clothes, to its grandmother in her fhroud, drefs must be wholly regulated by the etiquette of fashion. Against this species of hitherto unfhaken tyranny, I fhall therefore point the chief force of my arguments; after a few more strictures on the abfurdity and pernicioufnefs of the other caufe,of tight and oppreflive clothing,-which has really inflicted deeper wounds on population than famine, peftilence, and the fword.

To To make of midwives, the foily of

To begin with the error of phyficians: it is almost inconceivable, how any fet of men, who profeffed to be the admirers and followers of nature, fhould have been fo totally blind to her obvious mode of proceeding in the prefervation of infant life. She forms the body foft and flexible, to facilitate its future growth: the furrounds the fatus in the womb with fluids, to prevent its receiving any injury from unequal preffure, and to defend it against every thing that might in the leaft cramp or confine its motions : fhe adapts the fame means to the fafe delivery of the child, all whofe bones are fo griftly and elaftic as to yield with furprising pliancy to every obstruction in the act of labour, and afterwards to refume their proper form, unlefs reftrained or difforted by the bufy interference of man. Yet people of pretended fcience have been bold enough to affert, that a child, when it comes into the world, is almost a round ball; and that it is the nurfe's part

L

to

to affift nature in bringing it to a proper fhape. We fhould rather fay, let the meddling hand be amputated, which dares to offer violence to the works of nature. If, through the inexpertnefs or impatience of the midwife, any of the child's delicate limbs have been fractured or put out of joint, they will require immediate care and proper bandages: but let not prefumptuous folly attempt to mend what nature has made perfect, or perverfely confine what was formed for the utmost freedom of motion and expansion.

I have often had occafion to obferve, that the inftinct of brutes is an unerring guide in whatever regards the prefervation of animal life. Do they employ any artificial means to mould the limbs of their young, or to bring them to a proper fhape? Though many of thefe are extremely delicate when they come into the world, yet we never find them grow weak or crooked for want of fwaddling

dling-bands. Is nature lefs kind or lefs attentive to the human fpecies? Surely not; but we take the bufinefs out of nature's hands, and are juftly punifhed for our arrogance and temerity.

This argument may be rendered ftill more unanfwerable by an appeal to the conduct of those nations that approach nearest to a state of nature. They have no idea of the neceffity of rollers or bandages to ftrengthen the imaginary weaknefs, or to bring to a proper shape the imaginary deformities of their infants. They allow them from their birth the full use of every organ; carry them abroad in the open air; wafh their bodies daily in cold water; and give them no other food or physic but the truly medicinal and nutritive fluid, with which the mothers are benignantly fupplied by nature. Such management tends to render their children fo ftrong and hardy, that by the time our puny infants get out of the nurfes' arms, theirs

L 2

are

are able to fhift for themfelves. I referve fome remarks on the perfect fhape of those favages for a diffinct chapter, in which I mean to contrast it with the dwarfishness and deformity of civilized nations.

Inftead of confidering a child at its birth as a round ball, which ought to be brought to a proper shape by a midwife's or a nurfe's affiftance, I would have both thefe defcriptions of people look upon its little body as a bundle of foft pipes, replenished with fluids in continual motion, the leaft ftoppage of which is attended with imminent danger. Tight preffure always weakens, and may fometimes fuspend, with deadly effect, the action of the heart, the lungs, and all the vital organs; it impedes the circulation of the blood, and the equal diftribution of nourifhment to the different parts of the body: it difforts the pliant bones, cramps the mufcular powers, prevents growth, and renders the

the whole frame equally feeble and miffhapen.

Even were reafon filent on those points, and were we unwarned of the bad effects of fwathes and fillets by paft experience, humanity ought to reftrain us from putting a helples innocent to the most cruel torture, fqueezing its tender body into a prefs at the inftant of its releafe from former confinement, and loading it with chains as the first mark of our attention. I have often been aftonifhed at the infenfibility of midwives and nurfes to the cries of infants while dreffing-cries that feldom ceafed till the powers of the poor creatures were exhaufted. Yet fo far from feeling any emotion of pity, it is ufual for the midwife or the nurfe to fmile at fuch cries, and to endeavour to perfuade the mother, if within hearing, that the violence of the fcream is a fubject of joy, not of forrow, as it proclaims the child's health and vigour. I have already explained the caufe and impor-

LS

tant

tant purpose of a new-born infant's first cry, to promote refpiration and circulation. The loudness of that cry is indeed a proof of the ftrength of the child's lungs; but every fubfequent cry is the language of pain, the expreffive tone of irritation and fuffering. If you do not inftantly attend to it, you may be guilty of murder. Think of the immenfe number of children that die of convultions foon after the birth; and be affured, that thefe are much oftener owing to galling preffure, or fome external injury, than to any inward caufe. I have known a child feized with convultion fits foon after the midwife had done fwaddling it, and immediately relieved by taking off the rollers and bandages. A loofe drefs prevented the return of the difeafe; and though this will not always cure fits produced by tight clothing, as the effect of the injury may continue after the removal of the caufe, yet it is one of the neceffary means of relief, it being impoffible that a patient can recover, as long

long as the caufe which first gave rife to the diforder continues to act.

It may be proper in this place to give as clear, fimple, and concife an account as I can of the nature of convultions, that midwives and nurfes may learn to fhudder at the idea of occasioning, by their mifconduct, the most fatal, as well as the most frequent difeases incident to childhood. The heads of infants being proportionably larger, and the nervous fyftem more extended, than in grown perfons, their nerves are more fufceptible of irritation ; and convultion fits are the confequences of keen irritation, however excited. The great Boerhaave was of opinion, that most of the diforders of children might be ranged under the clafs of convultions. It is certain that all the different caufes of uneafinefs to a child form but one general or undiffinguifhing fenfation of pain, which he has alfo but one way of expreffing, namely, by his cries; and if thefe are not attended to, and

and no relief is or can be given, acute and unmitigated pain commonly produces a fit. If any ftronger reafon need be urged for immediately attending to an infant's cries, it is that they are almoft always owing to mifmanagement.

I admit, that the moft incurable convulfions are thofe which proceed from fome original fault in the ftructure of the brain itfelf, whence the nerves iffue. But fuch cafes feldom occur, though the brain has unqueftionably been often injured, and convulfions occafioned, by a midwife's prefumptuous attempts to model the fcull of the new-born infant. I have already hinted at this deteftable practice, and fhall prefently make fome farther remarks on its baneful prevalence, and its horrid effects.

Children are alfo fubject to convulfions from cutting the teeth with difficulty, or from a feverifh irritation of the fyftem at the approach of the fmall-pox, meafles,

meafles, and other eruptive difeafes. I am far from being difpofed to blame nurfes for what they cannot prevent; though I believe that the dangerous fymptoms, which often attend teething in particular, are chiefly, if not wholly owing to the previous improper and enervating treatment of the child. The other convulfions here alluded to generally go off as foon as the eruptive difeafe, of which they may be called the forerunners, makes its appearance.

There is another caufe of convultions, for which midwives and nurfes flatter themfelves that they are not in any fort blameable, I mean acute pain in the ftomach or bowels. But whence does this pain arife? either from the tight preflure of thofe parts; from the relaxing effect of a hot and impure atmosphere; or from fome acrid fubftance in the fhape of food or of phyfic conveyed into the ftomach, and irritating the alimentary canal. If you attend to the directions before

before given on the fubject of air, wafhing, and cleanlinefs ;—if you pour nothing down the infant's throat but the wholefome, unvitiated juice, defigned for him by nature ;—if you flacken, inftead of bracing your wrappers round his body; you may depend upon it that his ftomach and bowels will never be fo difordered as to occafion convulfions.

The only part of an infant's drefs or covering which may be applied pretty clofe, is a broad piece of thin flannel round the navel, to guard against any protrusion there, from the accidental violence of the child's cries. But take care not to make the preffure too tight, or you will not only hurt the bowels, but, perhaps, caufe in another place a much worfe rupture than that to which your precaution is directed. This is what happens in many fimilar cafes, when people act from narrow or contracted views of the fubject, and, in their eagerness to prevent fome trifling and

and merely poffible inconvenience, too often occafion irreparable mifchief. Again, then, let me caution midwives and nurfes against retaining any part of the old fystem of tight swathing, as the injury it must do is certain, and the good or the convenience, to which it may feem adapted, is imaginary. I am now fpeaking of its immediate bad effects, in fqueezing the infant's delicate body, fretting his tender fkin, keeping his little limbs in a ftate of painful confinement, exciting his cries, and, by all thefe caufes of nervous irritation, throwing him into convultions. The female who can hear and fee thefe effects of her own folly, and will yet perfift in it, after it is pointed out, certainly does not deferve the name of a mother.

But the moft cenfurable part of the ufual conduct of midwives and nurfes ftill remains to be minutely examined and reprobated. It is not enough for them to keep up the flow of helping nature,

nature, as they call it, during the procefs of a labour, though fhe has been truly faid to difdain and abhor affiftance ; but they prefume to mend her work after delivery, and to give a more proper form to the heads of new-born infants. The midwife will tell you, that the foft bones of a child's fcull are often fo difplaced and fqueezed together in coming into the world, that the head would be fhapeleis and frightful, were it not for her improving touches. Another reafon is affigned by the nurfe for her meddling. She takes alarm at the imperfect connection of the bones on the crown of the head, and not only ftrives to prefs them clofer and to brace them by means of fillets, but is careful to keep the head warmly covered, to prevent the poor baby, as fhe fays, from catching his death by the exposure of those open parts to the air. Deformity is the leaft of the evils that attend fuch acts of aftonishing infatuation. The delicate texture of the brain is peculiarly liable nainre,

liable to be affected; and though neither convultions nor any other perceptible complaint may immediately follow, yet a weaknefs of underftanding, or a diminution of the mental powers, is often the confequence, and defeats all the efforts of the beft education afterwards.

The offification or growing hardnefs of the bones of a child, and particularly thofe of the fcull, is incomplete in the womb, to favor the purpofes of eafy and fafe delivery. In confequence of their foftnefs and pliancy, they admit of being fqueezed together, and even of lapping over without injury, fo as to make the head conform to the fhape and dimenfions of the parts through which it is to be expelled. They will foon refume their proper place, if left to the kind management of nature, and not tampered with by the profane finger of a conceited midwife or a filly nurfe.

As to the opening or imperfect indentation of the bones of the fcull, it is 37 owing

owing to the fame caufe, and defigned for the fame important purpofe, to facilitate the birth of the infant. The free action of the external air is then neceffary to promote the firmnefs and compactnefs of thofe bones, and to make them prefs into each other, and form futures for the perfect defence of the brain, not only againft blows and bruifes, but colds and defluxions. Warm and tight covering directly counteracts all thefe benignant intentions of nature, and renders the fcull a very weak fhield for the fecurity of its precious contents.

The curious diffinction made by HE-RODOTUS, in the field of battle, between the fculls of the Egyptians and the Perfians, has often been quoted to illuftrate and confirm this doctrine. That hiftorian having vifited the fcene of action, where the flain of thofe two nations had been feparated, fays, that on examining their remains, he found the fculls of the Egyptians fo firm that the largeft ftones could

over without injury, fo as to make the

could hardly crack them, while those of the Perfians were fo thin and weak as to be eafily fractured by a fmall pebble. After ftating the fact, he accounts for it by obferving, that the Egyptians were accuftomed from their infancy to go bareheaded; whereas the Perfians, on the contrary, always wore thick tiaras. Thefe were like the heavy turbans which they still use, and which fome travellers think the air of the country renders neceffary. I believe with ROUSSEAU, that the generality of mothers will pay more regard to the fuggestion of fuch travellers than to the remark of the judicious hiftorian, and will fancy the air of Perfia to be univerfal.

In opposition, however, to filly conceits and prejudices, I must affure my female readers, that there is no part of the human frame which fuffers more from heat and preffure than the head, and none of courfe which ought to be kept cooler and lefs encumbered. A thin, light  $7^{+}$  cap,

cap, flightly faftened with a bit of tape, fhould conftitute the whole of an infant's head-drefs, from the moment of its birth till the increafed growth of the hair renders any other protection unneceffary. As foon as nature fupplies your child with this beft of all coverings, never think of any thing more, even when you take him out into the open air, unlefs rain or intenfe heat or cold fhould make the occafional use of a very light and eafy hat advisable. I must also forbid the use of stay-bands to keep the poor infant's head as fixed and immoveable as if it were placed in a pillory. One would fuppofe that our heads were fo badly fecured by the Author of our being, that they would fall off if they were not held faft by those pernicious contrivances. It is ftrange that women fhould be fo blind to the importance of letting the head move freely in every direction, in order to facilitate the difcharge of the fluid excretions voided at the mouth!

It

It is not neceffary to enter into minute details respecting the other parts of an infant's drefs. Any nurfe of common fenfe and docility will eafily catch the fpirit of my former arguments on the fubject, and will pay due regard to the following general direction, with the writer's very plain and fenfible remarks. " Rational tendernefs (fays this author) fhews itfelf in making the drefs light, fimple, and loofe. By being as light as is confiftent with due warmth, it will neither encumber the infant, nor caufe any wafte of his powers ;- in confequence of its fimplicity, it will be readily and eafily put on, fo as to prevent many cries and tears, an object of infinite importance :--- and its loofenefs will leave full room for moving and ftretching those little limbs which have been long heaped together, and for the growth and expansion of the entire frame." I before defired the nurfe to have always a foft warm blanket in readi-M

readinefs to wrap up the infant on being taken out of the bath. In that wrapper the child fhould be kept for at leaft ten minutes, in gentle motion, and then dreffed. A piece of fine flannel round the navel, a linen or cotton fhirt, a flannel petticoat, and a linen or cotton robe, are foon put on; and where fastenings are requisite, they should confist of tape, without the dangerous ufe of pins. Their punctures and fcratches are very irritating; and I believe the fact mentioned in my " Domeftic Medicine" is far from being fingular or extraordinary, where pins were found flicking above half an inch into the body of a child, after it had died of convultion fits, which in all probability proceeded from that caufe.

No part of an infant's drefs fhould hang down above two or three inches lower than the feet. Long robes and long petticoats ferve only to conceal the nurfe's inattention to cleanlinefs, and are,

are, even on that account, very improper, as well as cumberfome. The night clothes fhould be much lighter than those worn by day, from a due regard to the fituation of the infant, who fhould at all times, either in bed or out, experience nearly the fame degree of warmth. Every moifture or impurity fhould be inftantly removed, and as those parts of the drefs which are next the fkin are conftantly imbibing perfpirable matter, they fhould be changed frequently. Indeed, the fame clothes ought never to be kept on for many days together. Away with finery; but take care that the child is always clean and dry. But though failed his

I wifh I could here clofe my remarks on drefs, without having any juft caufe to apprehend a ftronger refiftance to all my precepts from fafhion, than from folly, ignorance, and prejudice. Folly may be laughed out of its errors; ignorance may be inftructed; and even the M 2 ftub-

ftubbornnefs of prejudice may be borne down by the irrefiftible force of argument. But fashion bids defiance to the combined efforts of ridicule and reafon. The only favorable circumftance is, that, being fickle as well as imperious, it may, in its changeful whims, fometimes fall in with the dictates of true tafte, and give both eafe and elegance to the human form. This has been happily the cafe in the difcontinuance of fome of the moft painful, aukward, and disfiguring articles of female drefs ; I mean the highheeled fhoe, and the whalebone ftays, which, I hope, will never again make their frightful appearance.

But though fashion has lately carried the loofe and light attire of our fair countrywomen almost to the extreme of nudity, yet it cruelly and abfurdly retains too much of the bracing method in childhood and youth, when the tender and growing frame requires the utmost ease and freedom. It is true, we no

no longer fee the once familiar pectacle of a mother laying her daughter down upon a carpet, then putting her foot on the girl's back, and breaking half a dozen laces in tightening her ftays, to give her a flender waift. But the abfurdity of the contrivance is only changed from ftays, to diagonal bandages, or ribands, fastened across the breast and shoulders with ftraining violence, to caufe an unnatural prominence before, a frightful indentation behind, and a wirey ftiffnefs in the motions of the pinioned arms. Yet this is called grace and elegance. The poor fufferer in fuch chains feels no relief from the difcontinuance of the whalebone prefs, when fhe finds that " filken fetters bind as faft."

The breaft and fhoulders are not the only parts which are thus corded. The necks of young females feldom efcape fome ligature, that muft impede the free accefs of the blood to the head, and its return thence. Ribands or other M 3 faften-

faftenings of gloves above the elbow, bracelets on the wrifts, and garters either above or below the knee, feem as if purpofely contrived to obftruct circulation in the upper and lower extremities. The toes alfo, the motion of which is as free and eafy in infancy as that of the fingers, are foon fqueezed together, for fear of the young ladies becoming fplay-footed. Even this is not enough, without occafionally putting the feet into wooden ftocks, to make a child turn out her toes, after all power of motion has been previoufly deftroyed in them !

Boys, indeed, efcape fome of thofe partial bandages; but they are fubjected to a general preffure no lefs injurious in the tight huffar dreffes before alluded to. Silly mothers are very impatient to ftrip them of their loofe frocks, and to make them look like little men, which is often the caufe of a much nearer refemblance to monkeys. It is really aftonifhing that health and growth fhould be perverfely

verfely facrificed to fafhionable fmartnefs. All that nature requires in drefs, is eafe and comfortable warmth. In the progrefs of fociety to refinement, decency and elegance are united with the former. At length, falfe tafte becomes diffatisfied with natural fimplicity and beauty, and introduces in their ftead fantaftic finery and cumbrous ornaments. The way to reform is plain and eafy, if we have courage enough to fhake off the tyranny of fafhion, and to confult our reafon and our feelings. To mothers fo difpofed, the following details will not appear uninterefting.

The proper drefs of infants has been already defcribed with fufficient minutenefs. Very little alteration need be made for five or fix years, except that of fhortening the frocks and petticoats, when children begin to learn to walk; and foon after fupplying them with eafy fhoes, adapted to the natural fhape of the foot, neither too large, M 4 which

which would caufe a fhuffling kind of pace, nor too fmall fo as to cramp motion, give prefent pain, and prepare the parts for greater fufferings. Were this caution refpecting the proper form of fhoes to be attended to during life, it would not only prevent corns, and the painful confequences of nails growing into the flefh, but many excruciating maladies which may be traced to the tight preffure of the toes, and fufpended circulation in the feet. A well-made fhoe anfwers the two-fold purpofe of cleanlinefs, and of defence againft external injuries, including cold and moifture. But when fashion is more regarded than eafe, we have no reafon to wonder at the number of cripples we meet with tottering about, the victims of their own folly. Whatever changes may be thought neceffary in the fubftance or materials of fhoes, according to the age of the wearer, the difference of exercife, of weather, or of the ground for which they are intended, the grand principle

principle of having them made eafy, and fuited to the fhape of the foot, fhould never be loft fight of. The different direction alfo of the toes on each foot, renders it advifable to have a correfponding difference in the form of each fhoe, which fhould not be afterwards changed from one foot to the other. It may be faid, that fhoes will thus get a little crooked, and will the fooner wear out on one fide; but furely eafe and health are infinitely fuperior to fuch trifling confiderations.

It being of the first importance to keep the feet always clean, dry, and warm, children should wear flannel or worsted focks in cold and wet weather. Befides the other advantages attending this practice, it will be found one of the best prefervatives from chilblains, especially if children, when cold, are not permitted to run to the fire, but are accustomed to warm themselves with proper exercise. The focks should be fitted to

to the foot, as well as the fhoes, and should touch every part with gentle preffure. If too fhort or too tight, they will produce the effect already defcribed; and if too big, fo as to make folds within the fhoes, they will gall and irritate the fkin. It is farther defirable to have focks and the feet of ftockings made with different divisions or spaces, like the fingers of gloves, to abforb the perfpirable matter between the toes, and thus prevent the equally unpleafant and unwholefome effect of its fettling there. Will the trouble of having the toes as well as the fingers fitted with proper covering, be deemed an objection of any confequence by people who take infinite pains to adapt their drefs, in a thousand other instances, to the most inconvenient and unhealthy fashions?

I leave grown perfons to be as filly as they pleafe in the covering of their feet and legs, and in pre-difpofing those parts for the gout, rheumatifm, dropfy, and

and a variety of other complaints. But it is the height of cruelty to make children fuffer through the ignorance, folly, or perverseness of their parents. I must therefore infift on the importance of woollen focks, and of woollen ftockings, as foon as this additional article of drefs fhall be found neceffary. Silk, cotton, or thread ftockings, are far from being fo well calculated to promote infenfible perfpiration in the lower extremities, or to favor the motion of the fluids to the upper parts. They are even injurious in cafe of fweat, either from exercife, or the nature of any individual's conftitution. Inftead of fuffering the offenfive moifture to efcape, as worfted would, they retain it in close contact with the fkin, increase its putrefeent tendency, and not only check all farther perspiration, but cause a reabforption of a part of the matter already perfpired. Worfted flockings may be worn thicker or thinner according to the ftate of the weather; and if the thow
fhow of greater finery be thought indifpenfable for young gentlemen or young ladies in their *teens*, a pair of filk ftockings may be drawn over the woollen ones, to gratify parental vanity. Inftead of garters, the bad effect of which I have already noticed, ftockings may be eafily kept up by flips of tape faftened to the band that encircles the waift in the drefs of either fex.

My former remarks on the tight huffar dreffes of little boys, who ought to be kept much longer in petticoats, and on the diagonal braces of young ladies, who are thus cramped and diftorted, preclude the neceffity of any farther observations concerning the due degree of eafe which fhould always be confulted in the body-clothes of both fexes. But it is proper to fay fomething of the changes in point of warmth, which may be requifite in different ftates of the weather. I have met with feveral plaufible arguments in favour of an uni-3.1. formity

formity of drefs in all feafons; and the example of the great NEWTON has been urged, to induce us, like him, to wear camlet in winter as well as in fummer. But though that illustrious philosopher made himfelf immortal by his amazing difcoveries, yet his natural life did not greatly exceed the ordinary period of threefcore years and ten. He cannot therefore be mentioned as a remarkable inftance of longevity; and even had he lived many years longer, the number of his days might be more reafonably afcribed to his temperance, his regularity, the habitual fweetness of his disposition, and the exquifite pleafure arifing from his fuccefsful refearches, than to the unvarying famenefs of his drefs.

It does not therefore imply the fmalleft diminution of our reverence for the great NEWTON, if we look upon nature as a more unerring guide than any philofopher. Obferve how kindly fhe varies the covering of animals, according to the tem-

temperature of the climate, and the difference of feafons. Their hairy coat is longer and thicker in cold countries than in hot; and its growth and warmth are evidently increafed, at the approach of winter, in the chilly regions of the north. Her care of the feathered race is difplayed in a different manner. She gives the inftinctive impulse that makes them anticipate the rigours of winter, and wing their way to milder climates. Though men cannot fhift their places of abode at every feafon with the facility of birds of paffage, they can profit by the example of nature's kind protection of other animals, and can accommodate their clothing to the fenfible changes of the feafon and weather.

Let it not be fuppofed that I am for recommending those periodical fashions of drefs which are regulated by the dates of an almanack, in fuch a country as ours, where the weather is fo changeable, where the close of autumn is frequently fevere,

fevere,—and where, not only in the fpring, but even after the commencement of the fummer months, we may fay, in the words of the poet,

That winter oft at eve refumes the breeze, Chills the pale morn, and bids his driving fleets Deform the day delightlefs.

I fhould be ftill lefs inclined to encourage a ridiculous attention to every little change of the air and weather, as indicated by barometers and thermometers. Our fenfes will afford us all neceffary information on this head, without the aid of mathematical inftruments. It is only in cafe of confiderable transitions from heat to cold, or the contrary, that our feelings will direct us to guard againft danger, by fuitable changes of apparel. Poor nervous, delicate beings are, indeed, affected by a paffing cloud, or a fhifting breath of wind. But my rules are intended for healthy children, habituated to the cold bath every morning, and thus prepared to bear, without 7.+.

without uneafinefs or injury, any flight variations of the weather which may take place in the courfe of the day. Yet even fuch children are not to be exposed in thin cottons to the keen action of the winter's cold, nor fmothered with woollens in the fultry heat of fummer. Both those manufactures, which are carried to great perfection in England, are well fuited to the different feafons. But I muft obferve, that fine linen is at all times the most proper covering next the skin on every part, except the feet and legs, for the reafons before mentioned : it fufficiently increases internal warmth, without any unneceffary ftimulus, or difagreeable friction. Particular infirmities, or a defective perfpiration natural in old age, may render flannel or fleecy hofiery advifable; but linen next the ikin is beft fuited to early life, and requires little trouble to keep it always clean.

The upper parts of the human frame do not ftand in need of much covering. Nature

Nature takes care of the head; fo that even the thin cap, recommended at an infant's birth, becomes wholly unneceffary, either by day or by night, in three or four months. When children are taken out, according to my former intimation, a light, eafy hat, made of ftraw or beaver-fur, is very proper; and if the under-fide of the brim be died green, it will afford a pleafing relief to the eyes, and prevent the injurious effects of too glaring a light. The pink or vivid colours, fometimes ufed by females in the linings of their hats or bonnets, may give for the moment a feeming frefhnefs to the cheek, but muft very much impair the fight by their dazzling brilliancy.

We fhould not apply any covering whatever to the necks of young perfons of either fex. When they grow up, in order to avoid being pointed at for fingularity, they may preferve fome little fhow of conforming to fashion, but with-

N

out

out checking the circulation in fo dangerous a part. Females muft never be induced to wear tight necklaces; nor muft males brace their collars, or ufe any ftiffening in their ftocks or cravats, through weak compliance with the whim of the day. Even keeping the neck very warm, though without any clofe preffure, increafes its delicacy, or rather its fenfibility, and renders it fufceptible of cold upon the leaft expofure.

The fleeves of frocks, gowns, and coats, fhould be made loofe, to leave the motion of the arms perfectly free and unconfined. Though gloves are unneceffary except in very cold weather, yet I have not any ftrong objection to their ufe, provided they flip on eafily, and are made of porous materials, to facilitate the evaporation of the perfpirable matter. Leather is of all fubftances the leaft adapted to this important purpofe.

I shall

I fhall conclude thefe obfervations on drefs, with a picture of fafhionable abfurdities given in the laft edition of my "Domeftic Medicine." It is not from an over-weening fondnefs for my own remarks, that I occafionally refer to, or make extracts from that work; but as fome of the points there touched upon are here more fully difcuffed, it would be the effect of falfe delicacy on my part, to fupprefs now any thing ufeful or pertinent which then occurred to me.

After having applauded the judicious reformers of female drefs, for their attention to health, fimplicity, and real elegance, I expressed fome concern at not being able to pay my own fex the fame compliment. "An affectation," I obferved, "of what is called military fmartness, feems to have converted their whole apparel into a fystem of bandages. The hat is as tight as if it was intended for a helmet, or to defy the fury of a hurricane. Its form also being by no N 2 means means fuited to the natural fhape of the head, it must be worn for a confiderable time, with very painful and unequal preffure, before it can be made to fit its new block. The neck is bolftered up and fwathed with the most unnatural fliffnefs. Eafy motion without, and free circulation within, are alike obftructed. Blotches and eruptions in the face, head-achs, apoplexies, and fudden deaths, may be often traced to this caufe; and if we view its effects in another light, we fhall not be furprifed at any inconfiftency in the language or conduct of people, who take fo much pains to fufpend all intercourfe between the head and the heart."

"The clofe preffure," I added, " of the other articles of drefs is equally reprehenfible. Narrow fleeves are a great check upon the mufcular exercife of the arms. The waiftcoat, in its prefent form, may be very properly termed a *flrait* one; and no doubt is, in many inftances,

inftances, an indication of fome mental derangement. The wrifts and knees, but more particularly the latter, are braced with ligatures or tight buttoning; and the legs, which require the utmoft freedom of motion, are fcrewed into leathern cafes, as if to convey an idea that the wearer is fometimes mounted on horfeback. To complete the whole, and in order that the feet may be kept in as tight a prefs as the head, when fhoes are to be worn, the fhape of the foot and the eafy expanfion of the toes are never confulted, but fashion regulates the form of the shoe, fometimes fquare-toed, more frequently pointed, and always fure to produce cramps and corns, the keen, the fenfible announcers of every change of the weather. I have fo long employed ferious argument upon these subjects in vain, that I am now accuftomed to view them with pleafantry; and when I meet with fuch figures, difguifed, and rendered truly aukward both in their motions NS

tions and appearance, I cannot help thinking with SHAKESPEARE, "that fome of Nature's journeymen had made them, and not made them well, they imitate humanity fo abominably !"

# SECTION IV.

# Of the Injury done to Children by the too early and unneceffary Use of Medicines.

OF all the abfurdities that prevail in the treatment of infants, there is none fo grofsly repugnant to common fenfe, as the frenzy of giving them phyfic before we give them food. They fcarcely begin to breathe, when fome purgative flop is forced down their throats, and the tender ftomach and bowels are thrown into a ftate of the moft unnatural irritation. It often appeared to me very ftrange, how people came to think that the firft thing given to a child fhould be drugs; but after duly confidering the matter, I perceived it to be the

the effect of fuperficial knowledge. The more I examined this point, the more I was ftruck with the truth of the philofopher's remark, that mere ignorance hath never done any material injury; that error alone is deftructive; and that we do not err in things we are profeffedly ignorant of, but in those which we conceive we know. To begin with medicines at the birth, is a ftrong illustration of the mischief of conceited fkill.

It would never enter into the minds of perfons wholly unacquainted with medical fcience, that evacuations ought to precede the firft fupplies of nourifhment. But a little fmattering of phyfic gave rife to the idea of cleanfing the firft paffages as foon as poffible, in order to bring away the black, vifcid, fyrup-like fubftance contained in the inteftines of a new-born infant. The fallacy of fuch a fuggeftion can only appear upon a more accurate and comprehenfive view of the fubject.

In

In the first place, the meconium, as it is called, generally paffes foon after the birth, without any excitement but the mere effort of nature. When this does not take place, every defirable purpofe is fure to be effected by the thin, waterifh, and purgative quality of the mother's milk. Do you suppose that any chemical procefs can equal this? Or do you imagine that the retention of the meconium for a few hours, can do half as much mifchief, as your oils and your fyrups, your indigeftible or your acrimonious trafh, muft occafion ? But it was enough for midwives and nurfes to hear phyficians, who knew very little more of the matter than themfelves, prefcribing things of an opening nature to purge off the remains of the meconium. This acquifition of imaginary fcience was too flattering to female vanity, not to be difplayed upon every occafion; and many a fevere twinge have poor infants fuffered, from a midwife's defire to fhew her profound skill in physic.

7+

I was

I was once fent for by an intimate friend, to look at a new-born infant who appeared to be in great agony. I foon difcovered that the complaint was the belly-ache, caufed by fome injudicious purgative. As the midwife was prefent, I remonstrated with her on the rafhnefs of thus tampering with an infant's delicate conftitution. She replied in a tone of felf-fufficiency and furprife, " Good God ! Doctor, I only gave the proper physic to bring away the economy." I fhould have finiled at her affectation of medical cant, and her ridiculous attempt to catch at the found of the word meconium, had not the ferious mifchief fhe had done fuppreffed every emotion of laughter. I reprimanded her in very pointed terms, and made her feel the burning blufhes of confusion, when I fhewed that poifon was as likely to be used for physic, as economy for the word meconium, from the fame impulfe of conceited folly.

But

But the whole blame in fuch cafes is not, as I have already intimated, to be laid to the charge of midwives and nurfes: the faculty themfelves have paid too little attention to the medical treatment of children; and, in confequence of their fuperficial knowledge of thefe important fubjects, have fanctioned errors of the moft fatal tendency. I once heard a medical professor of great celebrity fay, that he had met with a cafe, where the meconium was not brought away for three months after the child's birth, and then only by means of ftrong draftic purges. Though one of the first anatomists in Europe, he was led into this miftake by the blackifh colour of the child's ftools, which, for want of practical obfervation and experience, he could not account for but by afcribing it to the fuppofed remains of the meconium. There is nothing fo abfurd, fays an ancient writer, which has not been uttered by fome philofopher. I am forry

forry to add, that a fimilar affertion might be made with ftill greater truth concerning the profeffors of phyfic.

It would be well, however, if the idea of the neceffity of giving medicines to children, was confined to one opening dofe to purge off the meconium. Unfortunately, the error committed at the birth is repeated again and again; and feldom ceafes but with the poor creature's life. Opiates are deemed neceffary to make it fleep; carminatives to expel wind, or to cure the gripes; laxatives and emetics to cleanfe the ftomach; and ten thousand other unavailing and pernicious contrivances to relieve complaints, which are entirely the effects of bad nurfing, and which admit of no remedy but by a complete reform in that department.

When a medical man is fent for to attend an infant, his firft duty is to inquire into the conduct of the nurfe; and if

if there are faults, to have them rectified. He will feldom find occafion to prefcribe any thing elfe. There cannot be a greater error than to fuppofe that the faults of nurfes may be repaired by drugs. Medicine, however fkilfully adminiftered, cannot fupply the place of proper nurfing; and when given without fkill, which I fear is too often the cafe, it muft be productive of much mifchief. The following facts will place this matter in the cleareft light,

About forty years ago, when I undertook the charge of a large branch of the Foundling Hofpital at Ackworth in Yorkfhire, I found that the children at nurfe had till then been attended by the country apothecaries, who, fure of being paid for their drugs, always took care to exhibit them with a liberal hand. Every cupboard and every fhelf in the houfe was filled with phials and gallipots. Under fuch treatment, half the children died annually. As it was evident to me, that this

this mortality could not be natural, I fuggefted to the governors, that the children had little or no occasion for medicines, and that with proper care they would thrive and do well. A new arrangement took place. The nurfes were forbidden, at their peril, to give any medicine but what fhould be ordered by me; and were advifed to rely more on the faithful difcharge of their duty than on dofes of phyfic. The confequence was, that the expence for drugs did not amount to a hundredth part of what it had been before, and that not above one in fifty of the children died annually. An opportunity of making experiments on fo extensive a fcale feldom occurs. I had at that time the fole fuperintendence of an immenfe number of children fpread over a fine healthy country, where the nurfes found it their intereft to do in every refpect what I defired, as they loft their appointment in cafe of the leaft neglect. The happy refult of the plan left no doubt of its pro-

propriety. It was theory verified by practice.

A little reflection would foon fatisfy an attentive obferver of nature, that fhe never defigned the young of any fpecies to be brought up by the aid of medicine. Other animals, following the guidance of inftinct, never fail in this important bufinefs: but man becomes in all things the creature of art, and is mifled by it. I have frequently met with inftances of families, who had loft every child while they trufted to phyfic and employed the faculty, but who at length becoming wife through defpair, and confidering that their offspring could only die, left off the use of medicine altogether, and from that time never loft a fingle child. If we wish for a more general illustration of the effects of those two different modes of treatment, we fhall find it in that part of the ifland where I was born (North Britain), and where the common people have a ftrong and very just aversion to giving 4

giving their children medicines. The fruits of their good fenfe are difplayed in a numerous and healthy progeny. But puninefs, ficknefs, and death, find their way, in company with the doctor, into the houfes of parents of higher rank. As the children of the latter are often obferved not to thrive, the common remark is, No wonder ! they gave the poor things physic.

It is indeed poffible, that cafes may occur to juftify the ufe of medicines; but this very feldom happens when children are properly nurfed, unlefs the poor creatures may have inherited debility from the enervated conftitutions of their parents. I may go farther and affert, that even when the frequent or continued ufe of medicines is deemed neceffary, a child kept in exiftence by the help of drugs has little reafon to thank its parents for preferving its life. It lives only to be a burthen to fociety; and never can be faid to enjoy life fo much

much as to render the poffeffion of it a bleffing. In all other cafes of flight and accidental indifpofition, I do not hefitate to give a decided opinion, that medicines do injury at leaft twenty times for once that they do good.

A late writer on the management of children (NELSON) thinks it a matter of regret that they can feldom be brought to take physic without force. When I confider the almost infinite number of young martyrs to medicine, inftead of lamenting the circumftance here ftated, I rejoice at it, from the fulleft conviction, that if children had no reluctance to fwallow drugs, we fhould lofe a great many more of them. I know it is a common practice with many mothers, to lay a child on its back, to ftop its nofe, and force the medicine down its throat. This is adding the danger of fuffocation, and the certainty of difguft, to the hazard of a dofe too often in its own nature injurious. Bribing and coaxing

coaxing children, as foon as they become fusceptible of fuch impressions, are almost equally bad. Telling a child, that, if it will take its physic, it shall have a reward, is informing it beforehand, that the potion is unpleafant; and, after that, the child is fure to refufe it, be it rendered ever fo palatable. Where medicine is abolutely neceffary, which, as I faid before, is very feldom the cafe, it may be fo contrived as to make a part of the child's food. Befides, a child fhould be accuftomed very early to refuse nothing; and it will not refufe to take medicine. It will act from habitual fubmiffion to authority,-not from the cruel impulse of force, or the pernicious allurement of a bribe.

I could here point out many eafy contrivances to make children take phyfic, were I not affured that they are already too often poifoned by it. If drugs do not directly produce infirmity, difeafes, or death, thefe are fure to be o ultimately

ultimately the confequences of fubftituting medicine in the place of proper nurfing, and foolifhly fuppofing that the former can fupply the defects of the latter. Art opens all her refources in vain; nor can the greateft efforts of human ingenuity make amends for the want of good air, cleanlinefs, healthy breaft-milk, wholefome food, and proper exercife. The neglect of any of thefe effential points is attended with irreparable mifchief; and, on the contrary, a due attention to thefe precludes the neceffity of any medical aid. Yet fo ftrangely addicted are fome women to drench infants with drugs, that, when I employed nurfes in my own family, it was with difficulty I could prevent them from giving medicines privately to the children. I hope that fathers will profit by this hint, to exert their utmost vigilance and authority in the like fituation.

There is not any notion which I have found it more difficult to root out of the

the minds of mothers, than that children abound with ill-humours, and that thefe can be carried off only by purging medicines. If a fpot appear on the fkin, the child muft have his guts fcoured out, to make the offenfive pimple vanish, and to fweeten his blood, as the mothers call it. They little know, and can hardly be made to conceive, that all purgatives, however mild in their operation, throw the ftomach into immediate diforder, weaken its digeftive powers, vitiate the juices defigned for the folution of food, and thus prevent the due preparation of the chyle whence the blood is formed. This is the fure way to generate noxious humours, inftead of expelling them; and to taint or impoverifh the vital ftream, inftead of purifying it.

The other medicines, which the fears and follies of mothers have introduced into the nurfery, are almost as pernicious. Had I leifure to make out the  $0\ 2$  long

long lift of them, with a defcription of their effects at an early age, it would appear that they ought to be more properly denominated poifons than remedies. They always do fome injury; they cannot do any good: they are administered either frivolously, or for the relief of complaints which are caufed by bad nurfing, and which do not admit of a medical cure. To truft to phyfic for what phyfic cannot effect, is aggravating the evil of former errors by a ftill greater one, and quickening a poor infant's career to the grave. Were a law to be made and ftrictly enforced, which fhould abfolutely prohibit the administering of drugs to children, I am fure it would fave the lives of thousands every year in this metropolis alone.

I have elfewhere made a few remarks on the ufual conduct of London mothers, whofe faith in medicine does not feem in the leaft abated by the moft ftriking

ftriking and the moft lamentable proofs, not merely of its inefficacy, but of its pernicioufnefs. Whenever any of their children appear indifpofed, or do not feem to thrive, which must be frequently the cafe where they are fo badly nurfed, away the mothers run to the apothecary. His candor is too often checked, and even his judgment is liable to be biaffed by his immediate intereft. He derives his fupport from the fale of his drugs, and will feldom refift the temptation to fend large fupplies where he knows the parents are in a condition to pay. Phyfic, in a variety of forms, is fubftituted for the only rational means of reftoring the child's health, fome neceffary change of air, exercife, clothing, or diet: the mifchief begun by the nurfe is completed by the doctor; and death comes fooner or later to put an end to the fufferings of the tortured victim.

It gives me pain to write any ftrictures on the interefted views and repreo 3 henfible

henfible practice of even the lower orders of the faculty; but the evil is of fuch magnitude, and fo truly alarming, that it cannot be paffed over in filence, nor mentioned without burfts of ftrong indignation. The weaknefs and the fears of mothers bring in the apothecary; and it requires an effort, to which not one in a thoufand is equal, to get him out again. A bold bufy man of that profession wants only a few timid mothers to make his fortune. But, mercy on the poor babes, who, to make his chariot roll, muft fwallow drugs every day! Yet, fuch is the infatuation of mothers, that, if this be not done, they think their children neglected, and difmifs one apothecary to make way for another, who administers medicines with a more liberal, or rather a more deftructive hand.

If the apothecary be a dangerous man, the quack is ftill more fo. Yet I hardly ever knew a mother or nurfe who had not by her the noftrum of fome quack, with

with which fhe every now and then kept dofing the infant. Were the boafied fpecific, like the anodyne necklace, a mere chip in porridge, it would do no harm to the child, and would ferve only to amufe the mother, and to levy a contribution on her credulity. But it is very often made up of active ingredients, which ought to be adminiftered with the greatest circumfpection. Most of the nostrums given to children are ftrong opiates or purgatives, of a nature very different from. the innocent efficacy of a good nurfe's lullabies. They may quiet or compose the infant, and feem to give it eafe for a time, but they never fail to deftroy the powers of digeftion, and to induce univerfal debility, with all its baneful confequences.

There is, however, another clafs or defcription of quack medicines, which, though they cannot kill with greater ultimate certainty than the former, are 0 4 more

more fudden and violent in their fatal mode of operation, I mean the cakes and powders, and various other compofitions, which are advertifed for the pretended cure of worms. A child's pale looks frighten the mother into a belief that worms are the caufe; and fhe goes immediately to the worm-doctor, who administers his draftic dofes, without the leaft regard to the delicacy of the patient's conftitution. His fole aim is to expel worms; and, if any appear, he triumphs in the flow of fuccefs, though always attended with great danger, and fometimes with death. I have known a noftrum of this kind to kill in twentyfour hours :- but that was nothing to the quack; he had fold his medicine; and he gave himfelf little concern about the injury it might do in particular cafes.

I would not have faid fo much of this fhocking indifference to murder, had I not feen proofs of it, and in fome too, who

who pretended to eminence in that line. I once told a lady, that her daughter was in a deep confumption, and that fhe ought to go into the country, to take exercife on horfeback, drink affes' milk, and ufe a light reftorative diet. But, inftead of following this advice, fhe took her daughter to a very celebrated worm-doctor, who foon relieved her from all her trouble.

Here I cannot help lamenting that confidence in worm-powders or wormcakes is not confined to the weakeft of the fair fex, but is difcovered even in men of rank and talents. I have feen, though with heart-felt concern, names of the firft refpectability fubfcribed to certificates of the efficacy of fome of thofe noftrums. I am far from queftioning the integrity of the perfons who figned fuch papers; but they certainly knew not what they did. They fancied they were only attefting a plain matter of fact, though the thing was far beyond

beyond the poffible reach of their judgment or knowledge. They had feen a quack medicine given to a child, and had alfo feen worms afterwards voided. by that child. What then? As the fame effect might be produced by very dangerous poifons, how could people, wholly ignorant of the ingredients, tell whether the operation afcribed to them was not at the rifk of the child's conftitution, or of it's life? Even fuppofing that fome apparent good and no perceptible mifchief attended the experiment in one or two cafes, are they fufficient grounds for the general recommendation of any fecret medicine, to which the lives of thoufands of children yet unborn may be facrificed? I hope thefe remarks will prevent men of character from rafhly giving a fanction to the poffible deceptions of quackery, and will also leffen the respect which individuals or the public at large may feel for fuch inconfiderate teftimonials.

To refume now my detail of various inftances of maternal weaknefs; I have to obferve, that the ftrangeft, and not the leaft mischievous infatuation of all, confifts in giving medicines to children in good health, with the filly view of preventing difeafes. The fpring and fall are the periods confecrated to phyfic in the calendar of mothers and nurfes. At those feafons, if children are ever fo well, they muft have a dofe or two of what is falfely called an innocent purge, to keep them pure and hearty. Thus they are made really fick, for fear they fhould become fo; and their conftitutions are enfeebled by the perverfe means employed to ftrengthen them. I have already faid fo much of the bad confequences which must refult from the use of laxatives, efpecially in childhood, that no farther diffuatives against fo abfurd a practice feem neceffary, except this one remark ; that purging, like bleeding, induces a habit which cannot be left off with fafety.

fafety. Every purge paves the way for another, till the bowels are deftroyed. Such medicines, therefore, fhould never be administered but in cases of actual illnefs, and to expel some greater poison than themselves.

As this is a point which cannot be too ftrongly enforced, I fhall lay before the reader Mr. Locke's fentiments on the fame fubject. They derive double weight from his medical fkill, and from the extraordinary precifion of his manner of reafoning upon any topic. As he was regularly bred to phyfic, he is exempt from the fufpicion incurred by fome later philosophers, of having written under the influence of prejudice against the faculty. " Perhaps," fays he, " it will be expected that I fhould give fome directions of phyfic, to prevent difeases; for which I have only this one, very facredly to be observed, NEVER TO GIVE CHILDREN ANY PHYSIC FOR PREVENTION. The obfervation of what I have

I have already advifed will, I fuppofe, do that better, than the ladies' diet-drinks, or apothecaries' medicines. Have a great care of tampering that way, left, inftead of preventing, you draw on difeafes. Nor even upon every little indifpofition is phyfic to be given, or the phyfician to be called to children, efpecially if he be a bufy man, that will prefently fill their windows with gallipots, and their ftomachs with drugs. It is fafer to leave them wholly to nature, than to put them into the hands of one forward to tamper, or that thinks children are to be cured. in ordinary diftempers, by any thing but diet, or a method very little different from it; it feeming fuitable both to my reafon and experience, that the tender conftitutions of children fhould have as little done to them as is poffible, and as the abfolute neceffity of the cafe requires."

To add any thing by way of comment or illustration to language at once fo

fo clear and fo forcible, would betray the greateft weaknefs. It is enough for me to quote fo unexceptionable an authority in fupport of my favourite doctrine. The chief defign of the prefent treatife is to fuperfede the ufe of medicines in early life, and to fhew how health may be effectually preferved by good nurfing alone. An attention to the rules here laid down is the only method of preventing difeafes, with which I am acquainted. A child used to the cold bath, and to the full enjoyment of fresh air, cannot be liable to coughs, colds, fore eyes, or defluxions. A clean dry fkin, never relaxed by foulnefs or heat, will favour the efcape of noxious or redundant humours, while exercife will not fuffer the feeds of corruption to lurk in any part of the frame. Inftead of baneful phyfic, let your infant have the aliment prepared for him by nature; and you may be fure that the milk of a healthy, temperate nurfe, will never give him the gripes or the cholic; .

cholic; it will nourifh, but not inflame him; it will keep the habit pure, the action of the blood regular, and the furface of the whole body free from blotches or eruptions. Indeed, I know of no difeafe against which a child may not be fecured by the rational conduct of his nurfe. The pre-difpoling caufes of all the complaints of infants, are the weaknefs of the digeftive powers, and the irritability of the nervous fystem. Both are obviated by the method I propofe. The ftomach is fupplied, but not overcharged, with fuch food as is fuited to its ftrength; and every thing that may irritate the nerves, or give rife to convulfions, is averted with all poffible care. Even in the midft of contagion, or of epidemical diftempers, the purity of a well-nurfed child's habit will correct the malignity of the infection, and difarm it of it's ufual terrors.

The earneftnefs with which I have recommended inoculation in another 7† work,
work, may feem a little inconfiftent with the doctrine here laid down: but it is becaufe very few children are nurfed according to my plan, that I think it advifable to guard them againft all the poffible danger of catching the fmall-pox by accident. Befides, it is of importance to be able to command time, place, and circumftances; particularly as I have fhewn in my " Domeftic Medicine," with what eafe and fafety the operation may be performed by mothers and nurfes, without the leaft occafion for any farther medical advice or affiftance \*.

#### SECTION V.

### Of the Food proper for Children.

THE pernicious folly of making phyfic precede food at an infant's birth is, I hope, fufficiently exposed in the former

\* The fafety of inoculation is now fuperfeded by the total abfence of danger from the vaccine inoculation, the practice of which was but just introduced when the first edition of this work was printed. ED.

fection ;

4+

fection; and notice is there taken of the admirable manner, in which the thin, diluted, and gently opening properties of the mother's milk, are adapted to every medicinal as well as alimentary purpofe. Nature does not afford, nor can art contrive, any effectual fubftitute for that delicious fluid. By degrees the milk acquires confiftence, and affords greater nourifhment to the child, as he becomes more capable of digefting At length, his bodily ftrength init. creafing, and his teeth burfting through the gums, he can take more folid and fubstantial food, which requires still greater powers of digeftion. Thefe changes are fo obvious, that they cannot be miftaken. Ignorance is pleaded in vain, and the leaft deviation from fo plain a road to health, is punished with lafting injury. The infant, after having derived its whole fuftenance and growth, while in the womb, from the mother's juices, cannot without the greateft danger have its fupplies totally altered at its P

its birth. It must still be fed from the fame congenial fource, or the shock of a fudden and unnatural change will prove very trying to its tender constitution.

In my advice to mothers at the time of lying-in, I endeavoured to convince them of the imminent danger to their own health, which would arife from their neglect of the most facred of all duties, that of fuckling their children. It is an obligation fo ftrongly enforced by nature, that no woman can evade the performance of it with impunity. But cheerful obedience to this fovereign law is attended with the fweeteft pleafure of which the human heart is fufceptible. The thrilling fenfations, as before obferved, that accompany the act of giving fuck, can be conceived only by thofe who have felt them, while the mental raptures of a fond mother at fuch moments are far beyond the powers of defcription or fancy. She thus alfo enfures the fulfilment of the promifes made

OF THE RURSING A

made by the beft writers on this fubject —fpeedy recovery from childbed, the firm eftablifhment of good health, the exquifite fenfe of wedded joys, the capacity of bearing more children, the fteady attachment of her hufband, the efteem and refpect of the public, the warm returns of affection and gratitude from the objects of her tender care, and, after all, the fatisfaction to fee her daughters follow her example, and recommend it to others.

Though I expressed myself pretty fully on this head in the place above referred to, yet when I reconsider it, new ideas arife in my mind, and I am more and more impressed with a fense of its importance. People have been often amused with illusions of universal remedies. Long experience has almost deftroyed my faith in the efficacy of even the best specifics. But were I called upon to point out any one remedy for the greatest part, not only of the difeases,

P 2

but

but of the vices alfo of fociety, I would declare it to be the ftrict attention of mothers to the nurfing and rearing of their children. "Would you have mankind return all to their natural duties," fays the eloquent ROUSSEAU, in one of his fine fallies of fentimental enthufiafm, "begin with mothers of families: you will be aftonifhed at the change this will produce. Almost every kind of depravation flows fucceffively from this fource : the moral order of things is broken, and nature quite fubverted in our hearts: home is lefs cheerful and engaging : the affecting fight of a rifing family no more attaches the hufband, nor attracts the eyes of the ftranger: the mother is lefs truly refpectable, whofe children are not about her: families are no longer places of refidence : habit no longer enforces the ties of blood: there are no fathers, nor mothers, children, brethren, nor fifters: they hardly know, how fhould they love, each other? each cares for no one but himfelf; and when home

home affords only a melancholy folitude, it is natural to feek diversion elfewhere.

" But," continues he, " fhould mothers again condescend to NURSE THEIR CHILDREN, manners would form themfelves: the fentiments of nature would revive in our hearts : the ftate would be repeopled : this principal point, this alone would re-unite every thing. A tafte for the charms of a domeftic life, is the beft antidote against corruption of manners. The noife and buftle of children, which is generally thought troublefome, becomes hence agreeable : they render parents more neceffary, more dear to each other, and ftrengthen the ties of conjugal affection. When a family is all lively and animated, domeftic concerns afford the moft delightful occupation to a woman, and the most agreeable amufement to a man. Hence, from the correction of this one abuse, will soon refult a general reformation : nature will quickly re-affume all her rights: let wives P 3

wives but once again become mothers; and the men will prefently again become fathers and hufbands."

To this fketch, drawn by the pencil of fo great a mafter, I fhall only add, that the happy confequences of fuch a reform would be no lefs firiking in a medical than in a moral point of view. A ftop would be put to the cruel ravages of death in early life. The long catalogue of infantile afflictions would almost become a blank, or contain nothing to excite alarm. Every child, invigorated by his mother's milk, would, like the young HERCULES, have force fufficient to ftrangle in his cradle any ferpents that might affail him. Occafional illnefs would be to him only part of a neceffary courfe of difcipline, to enure him by times to bear pain with manly fortitude. In fhort, health, ftrength, and beauty, would take place of puninefs, deformity, and difeafe; fociety would be renovated; and man, inftead of

897177

of dwindling away, as he now does, by a gradual degeneracy, would foon rife to the original perfection of his nature.

If you entertain any doubt of the truth of what is here advanced, look at other parts of the animated creation, and your doubts will immediately vanifh. Wild animals never degenerate: they bring forth and rear their young with undiminished ftrength. And why? Becaufe the females, obedient in every thing to the impulses of nature, nurfe their offspring, and watch over them with the most tender folicitude, till they can provide for themfelves. Not only the inhabitants of the howling wildernefs, the fhe-wolf and the fell tigrefs, but even the monfters of the great deep, draw out the breaft, and give fuck to their young. Will woman then fuffer herfelf to be ftigmatifed as the only unfeeling monfter that can defert the iffue of her own womb, and abandon it to the care of another? Will the alone entail the curfe

P 4

of

of her unnatural conduct on her haplefs pofterity?

But let me vindicate the female character from fo foul a reproach. It is not fo much the fault of the women, as of what is improperly called civilized fociety. In its ruder fate, this never happened. It never happens now among favage nations. I have already mentioned fome remarkable inftances of their parental tendernefs. The influence of fo ftrong a principle can be weakened only by the prevalence of vice, and of artificial refinement. Wherever an innocent fimplicity of manners prevails, the children are not brought up by proxy: the women are not fatisfied to be mothers by halves, as an old writer expreffes it,-to bring forth, and then to caft off their offspring. They think with him, that nothing can be more contrary to nature, than fuch an imperfect fort of mother, who, after having nourifhed in her womb, and with

with her blood, fomething which fhe did not fee, refufes now her breaft-milk to what fhe fees living, become a human creature, and imploring the affiftance of its parent !

In the polifhed, or rather the depraved circles of focial life, those fentiments are either unfelt, or difregarded. Women, enervated by luxury, allured by a falfe tafte for miftaken pleafures, and encouraged by fhamelefs example, are eager to get rid of their children as foon as born, in order to fpend the time thus gained from the difcharge of their duty in diffipation or indolence. Let not hufbands be deceived : let them not expect attachment from wives, who, in neglecting to fuckle their children, rend afunder the ftrongeft ties in nature. Neither conjugal love, fidelity, modefty, chaftity, nor any other virtue, can take deep root in the breaft of a female that is callous to the feelings of a mother. I am aware of the little tricks that are fo often played

played off by new-married women to keep up the flow of a wifh to nurfe their children, while every engine is fecretly employed to make the deluded hufband conjure her to relinquifh her defign, for fear of the injury it might do her conftitution. If fhe has not injured her health by vice, nurfing will not leffen, but increase her ftrength; and if any conftitutional defect renders her wholly unfit for fuckling her child, fhe ought to abitain from procreation. The woman who cannot difcharge the duties of a mother, ought again and again to be told, that fhe has no right to become a wife.

In cafes of accidental injury or difeafe, where it may be impoffible for the mother, or highly improper on her part, to give the child the breaft, fhe is to be pitied in being thus deprived of the greateft pleafure of life, the pleafure of feeding and of rearing her own offspring. But the number of those women who really

really cannot fuckle is very fmall, compared with thofe who will not. The latter excite our indignation—not our pity: they ftifle every emotion of tendernefs: they are deaf to the voice of nature: they facrifice the most important duty to vicious purfuits; and madly barter joys that will pleafe on every reflection, for fuch as never can bear to be recalled.

Little do thofe diffipated mothers think of what their poor infants are likely to fuffer, when committed to the care of hirelings. Ought they not to confider, that the woman who parts with her own babe to fuckle one of theirs, unlefs fhe is impelled by the keeneft diftrefs, gives a proof in the firft inftance of her not being a good mother? How then is it to be expected that fhe fhould become a good nurfe? Even fhould fhe acquire, in time and from habit, a tender affection for her fofter-child, ought not a mother of

of any fenfibility to take alarm at the idea of having that child's love transferred from herfelf to a ftranger? Indeed, the claims of the nurfe who does her duty faithfully, are greatly fuperior to those of the parent who neglects her's. It was a faying of SCIPIO AFRICANUS, that he took her to be more his mother, who had nurfed him for two years, though the had not brought him forth, than her who, after fhe had brought him into the world, deferted and abandoned him. But I am ftill better pleafed with the anecdote related by VAN SWIETEN, of a Queen of France, who gave her fon fuck, and would not defift from fo doing even when fhe was taken ill of an intermitting fever. It happened during one of the fits, that another matron gave her breaft to the thirfty and crying child; at which the queen was fo much difpleafed, that fhe thruft her finger into the child's mouth, in order to excite a vomiting, being unwilling that another fhould perform any part of a mother's office.

I fhall

I fhall not enlarge any farther on this fubject. I hope I have faid enough to excite good mothers to the moft affiduous obfervance of their duty, and to warn others of the evils infeparable from the neglect of it. Such as may refolve to obey the dictates of nature and reafon, will find the following directions of fome ufe in the profecution of fo laudable a purpofe.

The mother, after delivery, fhould be indulged with a few hours' fleep, to recover from the fatigue which fhe has lately undergone, and to allow due time for the fecretion of the milk, before the infant is put to the breaft. The child can fuffer no inconvenience from this delay. Being replete with blood and juices, he has not the leaft occafion for any frefh fupply of nutriment, till the mother is prepared by neceffary repofe to give him the grateful and fpontaneous beverage. I before pointed out the means to be employed when the nipples

nipples are not fufficiently prominent to afford a proper hold. But whatever the form of the nipples may be, they fhould be washed with a little warm milk and water, in order to remove the bitter vifcid fubftance, which is furnished round them to defend the tender parts from excoriation. I would also advife the mother, during the whole time of her nurfing, to wash the nipples, immediately after giving fuck, in warm water, whenever this can be conveniently procured; and, in cafe the fupplies of the nutritive fluid are very copious, or feem to exceed the infant's wants, fhe may always prefs out a little of the milk before the child is put again to the breaft, as the first drops iffuing from the fountain at every treat are the most liable to fournefs and putrefcency.

I need not urge a fond mother freely to give her child what nature freely produces. The only check in this refpect is not to fuffer the infant to fleep at the breaft,

breaft, or to fuck till vomiting enfues. But any attempts to entice the baby to the use of spoon-meat are still more improper. This is a common practice, not only with hired nurfes, but even with affectionate mothers, from a foolifh though prevalent idea of leffening the demands on the breaft, or of ftrengthening the child with additional nourifhment. If the nurfe be not irregular in her own manner of living, fhe need not fear having a plentiful fupply for the infant; and fhe may reft affured that her milk is far better fuited to his young ftomach, and will afford a greater quantity of nutritious chyle, than any preparation which art can devife.

Another error no lefs prevalent, and more injurious than the former, is the idea that a woman, when nurfing, cannot eat and drink too *heartily*, as it is termed, to fupport her own ftrength and that of the infant. On the contrary, the tainted ftream of intemperance muft 7+ enfeeble

enfeeble and diforder the child, while the nurfe really leffens her own power of giving fuck, and invites the attacks of a fever by her thoughtlefs indulgence. The cooling regimen before recommended muft be ftrictly complied with for the first week after delivery; and though a more liberal diet may then be allowed, yet this allowance must not extend to grofs meats or heating liquids. A pint of porter or ale twice a day for at least a fortnight more, will be quite fufficient, and animal food fhould be very fparingly ufed for a much longer period. Indeed, it would be happy for the children, as well as for their nurfes, if the latter could confine themfelves, without any painful reftraint, to the falutary varieties of a milk and vegetable diet. It is a great miftake to fuppofe, that a nurfe is better fitted for her office by living on animal fubftances: the very reverfe is the truth. The milk of women who live wholly on vegetables, is more abundant in quantity, will keep longer

4

longer, and is far fweeter and more wholefome than what is prepared from animal food, which, befide its inflammatory tendency, muft fubject the children to gripes and worms.

Thefe remarks are merely defigned to correct fome vulgar errors refpecting the quantity and quality of the aliment moft proper for nurfes, but not to impofe upon any woman the neceffity of a total change from her former and ufual manner of living. I would have her continue the temperate ufe of what fhe has found by experience to be moft conducive to her health; and that will alfo agree beft with her child. Her natural appetite may be fafely indulged; but gluttony muft be repreffed, and a depraved tafte for fpirituous liquors, or high-feafoned food, muft never be gratified.

It has been juft hinted that the breaftmilk of a woman in good health is abundantly fufficient for an infant's fupport. Q Nothing

Nothing elfe fhould enter his lips for at leaft three or four months after the birth. A little thin pap or panada may then be occafionally introduced, with a view of familiarifing it to the child's tafte, and thereby leffening the difficulty and danger of a complete and fudden alteration at the time of weaning. But no fpices, no wine, no fugar, fhould at any time be mixed with his food or drink. Thefe and the like contrivances of filly women to make an infant's fpoon-meat what they call palatable and nourifhing, are fure to vitiate his natural tafte, to inflame his blood, and to fill the ftomach with flime and acidities. Sugar, in particular, has another very bad effect : its frequent use not only gives children a diffelish for wholefome fimplicity, but entices them to fwallow more than they otherwife would, or than they want, and thus makes gluttons of them even before they can be ftrictly faid to eat.

Infants are commonly deprived of the breaft

breaft too foon. What people call folid food is fuppofed to contribute more to their growth and health. But, in the first place, milk, though a fluid, is immediately converted into a folid fubftance in the ftomach, where it is foon after digefted, and then affords the beft nutriment poffible. It alfo appears contrary to nature to put folid fubftances into the mouth of a child, before it is furnished with teeth to chew them. I fhould therefore look upon the previous cutting of the teeth as the fureft indication of the proper time for weaning children. I do not mean to lay this down as an invariable rule. The ftate of the nurfe's health, as well as of the child's, fhould be duly confidered. It feems only that the cutting of the teeth gives a fort of hint of the use to which they may be applied. It is farther remarkable that, during the continuance of this ufually fharp and painful operation, children, as it were inftinctively, carry every thing that is put into their hands 02

hands up to their mouths. Give them on fuch occafions crufts of bread, pieces of bifcuit, dried fruits, or frefh liquoriceroot, which they may fuck and chew. Corals, glafs, and the like hard bodies, are very improper, as they will either bruife the gums and caufe an inflammation, or make them hard and callous by continual rubbing, fo as to render the cutting of the teeth ftill more difficult, and the pain more acute and lafting.

A few weeks before the intended time of weaning, that is to fay, in the interval between the firft fymptoms of cutting the teeth and the appearance of at leaft four of them, fpoon-meat fhould be given more frequently, and in greater quantity, reducing in the like degree the proportion of breaft-milk, till the gradual increafe of the one and diminution of the other render the change almoft imperceptible. The beft fpoonmeat that I know confifts of bread and milk, prepared in the manner pointed  $\frac{42}{5}$  out

out in my Domeftic Medicine; that is, firft boiling the bread in water, afterwards pouring the water off, and then mixing with the bread a proper quantity of new milk unboiled. I there obferved, that milk ufed this way was more wholefome and nourifhing than when boiled, and was lefs liable to occafion coftivenefs \*.

It it not neceffary, however, to confine children, after they are weaned, to one particular fort of food. The bill of fare may be gradually enlarged with the child's growth, provided always that it confift of an innocent variety. He may have bread and milk at one time, bread pudding at another, and bread fliced in broth, or in the gravy of roaft meat, diluted with water, now and then, till at length his teeth being properly grown,

\* Where milk is difficult to be obtained, children may be healthily reared on well-made oatmeal gruel with rufks or bifcuit ; fermented bread is apt to produce acidity of the ftomach.

Q 3

and

and fit to chew meat itfelf, he may be allowed a little of it at dinner, with a due proportion of bread and of wholefome vegetables. But I muft forbid in the moft politive manner any artificial fweetening of his food, all fpices or feafoning, except falt, all forts of paftry, butter in every form, unripe fruits, and fermented liquors.

As I have great reliance on the difcretion of good mothers, when well informed of their duty, I fhould be forry to tire them by too many details, or to fetter them by unneceffary reftraints; I fhall therefore only add one caution more on this part of the fubject, and that is, not to adopt the pernicious cuftom of giving food or drink to children during the night. Even in the courfe of the day, they fhould not be crammed every hour, and trained up in habits of early gluttony. Temperance is that fure prefervative of health, which they cannot be taught to practife too foon. Let 7+

Let them eat freely at proper intervals; and the longer they are kept from the things already forbidden, the more rapidly will they thrive, and the greater number of difeafes will they efcape.

As I have admitted that cafes may occur, in which it would be impoffible or improper for a mother to fuckle her own child, I fhall fuggeft a few hints on the choice of a nurfe, and the remaining duties of the parent. From what I have faid of the admirable manner in which the milk of a woman newly delivered is adapted to the various wants of a child newly born, it will be eafily inferred, that when the mother cannot difcharge that important duty, a nurfe who has just lain in ought to be preferred. Otherwife the milk will not have the purgative qualities proper to bring away any remains of the meconium, nor will it be exactly fuited to the infant's weak powers of digeftion. Inconveniences always arife the moment we oppofe Q4

oppofe the intentions of nature. This is what obliges us to have recourfe to the precarious aid of art. When there is a difference of more than a week in the time of delivery between the mother and the nurfe, fome opening medicine may be neceffary to cleanfe the firft paffages : A table-fpoonful of whey or water, with the addition of a little honey or raw fugar, will commonly anfwer the purpofe. But the infant's ftomach cannot be fo eafily reconciled to foreign fuftenance, or made ftrong enough to digeft the thick milk prepared for an older child.

On the other hand, many difficulties muft attend the very expedient which I propofe. It will not be eafy, except in cities like London where there are feveral lying-in hofpitals, to get nurfes newly delivered for new-born infants. Then as the nurfe cannot be removed to the child, the latter muft be taken to the nurfe, and muft remain with her till fhe can go to the parent's houfe. If an exact

act coincidence as to the time of delivery be made the leading confideration, an improper perfon may be fixed upon from that circumftance alone, though unqualified in all other refpects. Thus, as I before hinted, whatever courfe we take, when we deviate from nature, we fhall find numberlefs perplexities and obftacles in our way.

Almost every body is a judge of the other requifites in a nurfe, fuch as health, plenty of breaft-milk, the thriving ftate of her own child, cleanlinefs, and good temper. This laft quality, though of very great importance, is feldom inquired into. Parents are commonly fatisfied with the healthy appearance of the nurfe and her child, or with a midwife's favourable account of her milk; and feem to forget that a good difpofition is as effential as a good conftitution. I do not fay that an infant will fuck in the vices of his nurfe; but he will certainly fuffer from them. They are doubly injurious in fpoiling her milk, and leffening

233

leffening her tender care of the child that is at her mercy. The twin founders of the Roman empire were faid to have been fuckled by a fhe-wolf; I fhould think it much more unlikely that an infant could be properly nurfed by a paffionate or ill-tempered woman.

The mother is not to fuppofe herfelf relieved from all trouble by the choice of even a good nurfe. The latter may give the child the breaft; but fhe fhould be directed and zealoufly affifted by the former in the difcharge of every other duty. This will render her labour eafy, and her fituation comfortable. She fhould alfo have every indulgence confiftent with good fenfe and with the rules before laid down. She fhould not be debarred from the occafional company of her hufband: a rigorous chaftity, or a total abftinence from wedded joys, is often as hurtful to the nurfe and child as immoderate gratification. It is by humouring her that you will engage her to

to humour you in the ftrict obfervance of all your reafonable injunctions.

The child's father alfo fhould pay very affiduous attention to the proper treatment of his offspring. His advice, his encouragement, his fuperintending care, will have the happieft effect. Is not our admiration of CATO's character increafed, when we read in PLUTARCH, that the man, who governed in Rome with fo much glory, would quit every bufinefs in order to be prefent when the nurfe washed and rubbed his child? Such inftances are feldom to be met with in our times; we think ourfelves far above all the trifling concerns of the nurfery. Yet, according to the remark I made on the fame fubject in another work, it is not fo with the kennel or the ftables : people of the first rank are not ashamed to visit these places, and to fee their orders for the management of their dogs and their horfes obeyed; though any of those sportsmen would blufh

blufh were he furprifed in performing the fame office for that being who derived its exiftence from himfelf, who is the heir of his fortunes, and the future hope of his country.

If CATO's wifdom and parental affection could be heightened by contraft, I might eafily point to a noble duke who is more attentive to the breed of dogs than to that of the human fpecies, and who has laid out more money upon the magnificence of a kennel, than he ever expended for the relief of poverty. I am told, that his grace is very particular in the choice of fkilful nurfes to wait upon the females of his canine family, when they are fick, or in the straw. I do not blame his tenderness for brute animals; but I am forry it fhould be confined to them, when a more natural fphere lies open for the exercife of his humanity. This hint will be taken by those for whom it is intended; qui facit ille capit.

# SECTION VI.

stand been juilly obferred, that

## Of Exercife and Reft during Infancy.

I MADE use of the plainest reasoning I could in the first Chapter of my " Domeftic Medicine," to fhew how much the health, the growth, and the ftrength of children, depended on exercife; and to warn parents of the melancholy effects of inaction, and of fedentary employments in early life. It does not appear to me that any new arguments on that fubject are neceffary; but it may be of fervice to mothers and nurfes to be informed how the principles there laid down fhould be reduced to practice during infancy. They are otherwife apt to fall into great errors, not confidering that as much mifchief may often arife from untimely and violent exercife, as from the neglect of it when moft effential.

It has been justly observed, that children require no exercife for the first and fecond months after their birth, but a gentle motion fomewhat like that to which they had been accuftomed in the mother's womb. A frequent change of posture, however, is advisable, left by always laying them on the fame fide, or carrying them on the fame arm, their foft limbs may be moulded into an improper fhape. But violent agitations of any fort may do them much greater injury, by deranging the fine ftructure of the brain, and giving rife to the incurable evils of intellectual or nervous weaknefs.

Other parts of the body, as well as the brain, are exposed to great danger by toffing infants on high, or rapidly *dancing them*, as it is called, before their little limbs have gained fome degree of firmness. A great deal of the fpine is griftly, and the breaft entirely fo. Confider then what may be the effect

effect of the grafp or firong preffure of your hands againft thofe places, in order to prevent the child from falling. As he advances in age, his bones acquire folidity, and his whole body becomes able to endure a little fhock. Brifk, lively, and frequent exercife, will then be of the greateft fervice to him; and you run no rifk of laying the foundations of any difeafe, or of deftroying any part of that admirable fymmetry in the human frame on which health and beauty alike depend.

nefs, and fer allhmatic or confunctive

In the courfe of a few months, a wellnurfed child, unfettered by any check on the free motion of his limbs, will be able to exercife himfelf, and to gather ftrength from every new effort. When you take him into the fields, which you fhould do every day in fine weather, let him roll upon the dry grafs; and, when in the nurfery, upon the carpet. He will foon learn the ufe of his legs, without the leaft poffibility of making them crooked

crooked by the preffure of fo light a body. When he begins to walk, you muft help him a little in his firft experiments : lead him about with the fupport of your hands, and then by the finger only, till you perceive he can do without your affiftance. Go-carts and leading-ftrings not only retard the increafe of a child's activity, and produce an aukwardnefs of gait very hard to be corrected afterwards, but often affect the cheft, lungs, and bowels, in fuch a manner as to pave the way for habitual indigeftion or coftivenefs, and for afthmatic or confumptive complaints.

Nothing can be more ridiculous than the numberlefs contrivances of mothers to teach their children to walk, as if it was a thing to be learned by their inftruction; and to keep them propped up by wooden machines, or fufpended by back-ftrings, as if their lives and limbs were to be endangered by the leaft tumble. They are too near the ground and too

too light to hurt themfelves by falling. Befides, the oftener they fall, the fooner they will learn, when down, to get up again; and the only way to make them fure-footed, is to accuftom them betimes to truft more to the proper management of their own legs, than to any artificial fupport.

As to the beft time for exercife during infancy, it admits of a very fimple regulation. That fort of paffive exercife, which confifts of agreeable motion in a nurfe's arms, muft never be omitted after the ufe of the bath in the morning, and canot be too often repeated in the courfe of the day. But when the child is able to take exercife himfelf, it will be eafy to manage matters fo as to let him have as much as he likes before meals, and never to rouze him into action upon a full ftomach. If left to himfelf, or to nature, he will then be more inclined to ftillnefs and repofe.

The

The fubject of reft requires fome farther confideration. A healthy, thriving child fleeps more than two-thirds of his time for a few weeks after his birth. So ftrong a propenfity muft be indulged by day as well as by night; but, with judicious management, he will be gradually brought to want and enjoy repofe by night only. This is evidently the order of nature; and fuch a habit, begun in childhood, and continued through life, will contribute more to its enjoyment and duration, than any one maxim or rule of health ever yet laid down by human wifdom.

Nurfes, indeed, are too apt, for their own eafe, or to gain time for other concerns, to cherifh the fleepy difpofition of infants, and to increafe it by various things of a ftupefactive quality. All thefe are extremely pernicious. I would not fuffer opiates, under the name of cordials or carminatives, or in any fhape or form whatever, to be given to a child

in

in health. The only composing means, which art may at any time be allowed to employ, are gentle motion and foft lullabies. I very much approve of the little cots now in fashion, which, being fufpended by cords, are eafily moved from fide to fide, and promote the defired end, without the danger which violent rocking was often attended with. Those fwinging cots are in exact conformity to the fuggeftions of the beft medical writers, ancient and modern. GALEN mentions the propriety of placeing children to fleep in lectulis pendentibus, or hanging little beds; and the reafon for fuch a contrivance is thus explained, with great clearnefs and fimplicity, by VAN SWIETEN:

"As the *fætus*," fays this accurate obferver of nature, "hanging from the navel-ftring in the womb, is eafily fhaken this way and that, while the mother moves her body; hence it has been reafonably prefumed, that new-born in- $\mathbb{R}\ 2$  fants
#### 244 OF THE NURSING AND

fants delight in fuch a vibrating motion. They have therefore been laid in cradles, that they might enjoy this gentle exercife, and be more and more ftrengthened. Daily experience teaches us, that the worft-tempered children are foothed by this motion, and at laft fink into a fweet fleep. But the fhaking of the cradle fhould be gentle and uniform; on which account, those cradles that hang by cords are the best of all, as they may by a flight force be moved equably, and without any noife. At the fame time, the motion communicated to thefe cradles is imperceptibly diminished, and at laft ceafes without any fhock."

In England, as well as in moft other parts of Europe, cradles fixed upon wooden rockers, have been in ufe from time immemorial. No evil could arife from their continuance, while in the hands of careful and affectionate mothers; but, when left to the management of impatient nurfes, or of giddy boys

boys and girls, the delicate texture of an infant's brain would often be expofed to great danger. The agitation of a cradle by fuch perfons has been compared to the jolting of a ftagecoach bafket; and I believe that a poor child would fuffer as much from the one as from the other, were he not a little more confined in the former. Is it poffible to conceive a more flocking object than an ill-tempered nurfe, who, inftead of foothing the accidental uneafinefs or indifpofition to fleep of her baby, when laid down to reft, is often worked up to the higheft pitch of rage; and, in the excess of her folly and. brutality, endeavours, by loud, harfh threats, and the impetuous rattle of the cradle, to drown the infant's cries, and to force him into flumber !-She may fometimes gain her point, but never till the poor victim's ftrength is exhaufted.

R 3

To guard against this evil, the transition from rocking cradles to fixed bedfteads was not neceffary. The gentle motion before described, at once fo natural and fo pleafing to infants, may be given them with eafe and fafety in little baskets fuspended by cords, as ufed in the Highlands of Scotland under the name of creels, or in the more elegant contrivances of fwinging cots, which are now coming into fathion. I am forry to fee any of the latter furrounded with clofe curtains, which have almost as bad an effect as confining the infant in a room of the fame dimenfions. One green curtain may be hung at fome diftance from his face, fo as to intercept the light in the daytime but not to obstruct the free communication of air, or to reverberate the exhalations from his lungs and body. Green window-blinds in the fleepingroom will anfwer the fame purpofe. Care fhould alfo be taken not to expofe

pofe infants either in bed or out of bed to an oblique light, or they will become fquint-eyed. They fhould be kept facing it, when up, and exactly the reverfe, when laid down to reft. If the light come upon them from one fide, their eyes will take that direction, and thus they will get the habit of looking crofsways.... about a blido a gninteonoo applicable to his bed-clothes, which

It is of ftill greater moment to pay flrict attention to their bedding. Nothing can have a more relaxing tendency, or be at the fame time more unfavourable to cleanlinefs, than beds and pillows ftuffed with feathers. Thefe abforb and retain the perfpirable matter, as well as every other impurity, fo that the child who fleeps upon them muft inhale the most noxious vapour, while its action on the furface of his body must destroy the energy of the skin, and render his whole frame, both within and without, the ready receiver of difeafe. Horfe-hair cufhions and mattreffes R 4

247

#### 248 OF THE NURSING, &c.

treffes are far preferable; but if foft bran were ufed inftead of hair for the ftuffing of children's beds and pillows, thefe would more readily let any moifture pafs through them, would never be too much heated, and might be frequently changed or renewed without any great trouble or expence. My former hints concerning a child's drefs are equally applicable to his bed-clothes, which fhould be loofe, eafy, and as light as may be confiftent with due warmth. I fay the lefs on the fubject of cold, as moft mothers are too apt to run into the oppofite extreme.

# ( 249 )

out of a hundred are owing to the folle,

neliconduct, or negleil of mothers. The

# CHAP. V.

#### OF DWARFISHNESS AND DEFORMITY.

THE chief caufes of defects in the fize and form of children, have been occafionally touched upon in the preceding chapters; but the prevalence of fuch evils, and the lamentable confequences with which they are followed, require to be more fully and diffinctly confidered. I must not weaken the influence of important truths, by fuppreffing any part of them, or by leaving them too widely fcattered. I must shake off the reftraints of falfe delicacy, and, by candidly pointing out the grand fource of fo many private and public calamities, endeavour to prevail on parents to adopt the most effectual remedy. Let not the faireft part of the creation be offended with me for faying, that, in all cafes of dwarfifh-

#### 250 OF DWARFISHNESS

dwarfifhnefs and deformity, ninety-nine out of a hundred are owing to the folly, mifconduct, or neglect of mothers. The following remarks are not written in the fpirit of reproach, but with a view to the most defirable reform.

It would be difficult to mention any thing in which fociety is fo deeply interefted, as in the proper union of the fexes. This has often engaged the attention of legiflators, and marriages have been prohibited in various difeafes and perfonal difqualifications. We have even an inftance upon record, where the community interpofed, when degeneracy in the royal line was likely to be the confequence of their king's injudicious choice of a wife. Hiftory tells us, that the Lacedæmonians condemned their king Archidamus for having married a weak, puny woman; " becaufe," faid they, " inftead of propagating a race of heroes, you will fill the throne with a progeny of changelings." on diw d war filter

Iam

I am aware that any checks on the liberty of individuals in their matrimonial contracts, would be deemed inconfiftent with the freedom of the British conftitution; and, indeed, it is ftrange that laws fhould be neceffary to convince men, that health and form are, or ought to be, powerful confiderations in the choice of a wife. Every part of animated nature proclaims aloud, that like begets like; and though a puny, dwarfish, or difforted woman, may become a mother, it will often be at the rifk of her own life, and always with a certainty of transmitting fome of her infirmities to her innocent and ill-fated offspring. ..... offspring. .....

But the inheritance of parental weaknefs and deformity is one of those curfes which argument or expositulation cannot avert. The voice of reason is difregarded, and objects of natural defire are overlooked, by avarice and pride. I shall therefore confine my observations to

#### 252 OF DWARFISHNESS

to fuch evils as may be prefumed to admit of a cure, becaufe they arife rather from error and folly, than from depravity or wilful perverfenefs.

It feems to be the natural with of every pregnant woman to bring forth ftout, healthy, and beautiful infants. Yet Mr. LOCKE did not hefitate to affert, that, if mothers had the formation of their own children in the womb, we fhould fee nothing any where but deformity. The fatus is happily placed in better hands, and under the guardian care of nature. But though it cannot be new-moulded, altered in its fhape, or disfigured by the mere fancies and capricious defires of the mother, it may fuffer no lefs injury from her ignorance, her folly, or mifconduct. I hope I made it fufficiently evident in my cautions to women during pregnancy, that the fatus may not only be checked in its growth, but marked alfo and diftorted by tight or heavy preffure on the womb.

womb,—by ftays, girdles, or the like improper ligatures. In vain does nature provide for the eafy and gradual enlargement of the embryo, if her benignant purpofes are counteracted by the bracing reftraints of a filly mother's drefs.

After the birth, as I before obferved, ftill greater danger awaits the infant from attempts to mend his fhape,—to keep his head and limbs in proper form, —and to fecure him against accidents. The worft accident that can befal him is far lefs alarming than the certain confequences of fuch prefumptuous improvements and ill-directed care. He becomes puny, ftunted, deformed, difeafed ; and, though perhaps caft " in nature's happieft mould," is fure to be fpoiled by the disfiguring touch of man.

I have already explained the fatal effects of meddling with the foft bones of an infant's fkull at the birth; of confining ing them by any check; or covering them too warmly. I fhewed how wonderfully the pliancy of those bones was contrived to yield to obstructions, for the purpole of promoting eafy and fafe delivery, and afterwards to refume of themfelves their proper place and form, if they had been fqueezed together in the act of parturition. I alfo infifted on the importance of a thin and light cap, that the air may act upon them freely, to render them hard and compact, and of courfe fitter to defend the brain from cold or any external injury. But while midwives and nurfes are fuffered to purfue a contrary plan, we need not wonder at meeting with fo many inftances of early convultions, of idiotifm, and of heads misshapen, infirm, or fufceptible of cold upon exposure to the leaft breath of air.

I was no lefs earneft in my cautions against the use of bandages, or of oppreflive covering for any other part of the

254

the tender frame. I did not magnify the danger, but fimply ftated the refult of frequent obfervation. I never knew a fingle inftance of a child's attainment to full fize and vigour, after having been cruelly confined during infancy in fwathes and fwaddling-clothes. How, indeed, is it poffible, when the action of the heart, the lungs, the arteries, and of all the vital organs, is cramped and enfeebled ;- when the free circulation of the blood and fecretion of the humours are prevented ;-and when the impatience of reftraint urges the infant to wafte all his ftrength in continual but unavailing efforts to burft his fetters.

As I knew that external objects were more likely to make fome impression on the minds of my female readers, than arguments drawn from the structure of the human frame, I endeavoured to fix their attention first on the young of brute animals, many of which, as kittens, 7 puppies,

ablard to put them to real

#### 256 OF DWARFISHNESS

puppies, &c. though very delicate when brought into the world, never want to be ftrengthened, kept in due form, or preferved from accidents, by means of fwaddling-bands. Children have as little occafion for any fuch defence againft danger. In reply to the idle objections of mothers and nurfes, founded on the difference in point of alertness between kittens and infants, it has been admitted, that the latter are certainly heavier than the former, but they are more feeble in the fame proportion: they are incapable of moving with fufficient force to hurt themfelves; and if their limbs get into a wrong fituation, the uneafinefs they feel foon induces them to change it. Is it not abfurd to put them to real pain by galling ligatures, for fear of imaginary bruifes; and to diffort their tender bodies effectually by fqueezing them into a prefs, left they fhould grow diftorted from being left at liberty to fir?

While

While I was writing on this part of the subject last autumn, I could not help being ftruck with another illustration of it, which prefented itfelf every day to my view. Above three hundred cattle were grazing in a field before my window, all of them nearly of the fame fize, wellformed and vigorous, without the leaft mark of feeblenefs or diffortion. They had not been kept panting, when young, in tight and cumberfome wrappers, nor had they been funted in their growth by improper management. They might be truly called the offspring of nature, reared and brought up in conformity to her laws. How painful and humiliating did I feel the contraft, when I compared them with the fofter-children of art,-with bipeds of various fhapes and fizes,-with the hunch-backed, crooked-legged, lame, ricketty, diminutive, and deformed human beings, whom I often faw walking through the fame in his youth firong prests of uncontiblein

S

solt

talents, was fent to Italy, at that time Should

# 258 OF DWARFISHNESS

Should it be alleged, that inferences drawn from a fpecies fo different from our own are not conclusive, let us next turn our eyes to what takes place in favage nations, who are all known to be tall, robuft, and well-proportioned. Indeed, any inftance to the contrary is fo very rare and extraordinary among them, that it was vulgarly believed they put all their puny and mif-fhapen children to death. The fact is, that they have not any fuch, because they never thwart the purposes of nature, or disobey her dictates in the treatment of their infant progeny.

The perfect form of the North American favages will be more clearly conceived from the following anecdote of the prefident of the Royal Academy, than from a whole volume of travels. This juftly-admired painter, who is a native of America, having difplayed in his youth ftrong proofs of uncommon talents, was fent to Italy, at that time the the grand fchool for the imitative arts. Upon his firft feeing the Apollo Belvidere, he is faid to have exclaimed, "Oh! what a fine Mohawk Indian!" Almoft every body has at leaft heard, that the Apollo Belvidere is one of the moft beautiful and exquifite pieces of ftatuary in the world.

I must not here omit BUFFON's account of the method of bringing up their young purfued by other unpolished nations, as we proudly call them. " The ancient Peruvians," fays he, " in loofely fwathing their children, left their arms at full liberty. When they threw afide this drefs, they placed them at freedom in a little hollow, dug in the earth, and lined with clothes. Here their children, unable to get out and crawl into danger, had their arms quite loofe, and could move their heads and bend their bodies, without the rifk of falling or hurting themfelves. As foon as they were able to ftand, the nipple s 2 was

259

# 260 OF DWARFISHNESS

was fhewn them at a diftance, and thus they were enticed to learn to walk."

he is faid to have exclaimed, "Oh!

The fame writer obferves, " that the young negroes are often in a fituation in which it is with more difficulty they come at the breaft. They cling round the hip of the mother with their knees and feet, and by that means flick fo clofe, that they ftand in no need of being fupported, while they reach the breaft with their hands, and thus continue to fuck, without letting go their hold, or being in any danger of falling, notwithftanding the various motions of the mother, who all the while is employed in her ufual labour. Thefe children begin to walk at the end of the fecond month, or rather to fhuffle along on their hands and knees; an exercife that gives them ever afterwards a facility of running almost as fwift in that manner as on their feet."

To this very interefting defcription, I can add, upon the teftimony of a friend of

bend their bodies, without the rifk of

of mine who had been feveral years on the coaft of Africa, that the natives neither put any clothes on their children, nor apply to their bodies bandages of any kind, but lay them on a pallet, and fuffer them to tumble about at pleafure. Yet they are all ftraight, and feldom have any complaint. Good health, as well as a good fhape, is the confequence of their free, unconfined motion during infancy: while, among us, on the contrary, reftraint, or, what is the fame thing, tight preffure, checks growth, difforts the frame, and renders it at once diminutive, unfightly, and infirm. There is always a clofe and very natural connection between deformity, weaknefs, and difeafe. vinced of the lamentable

The more we enlarge our furvey of the human fpecies in various parts of the world, the lefs doubt fhall we entertain of the principal caufe of dwarfifhnefs and deformity. We fhall find that mankind are ftunted and differted in

s 3

pro-

proportion to their degree of civilization;—that people who go almost naked from their birth, and live in a ftate of nature, are well-fhaped, ftrong, and healthy;—and that among others who boast of higher refinements, the greater attention is paid to drefs, the nearer are the approaches to the ftature and to the weakness of pygmies.

STERNE, who knew fo well how to enliven the most ferious fubjects, reprefents himfelf as ftruck with the number of dwarfs he faw at Paris.

I am very forry to obferve, that we need not go fo far as Paris to be convinced of the lamentable effects of tight clothes, bad nurfing, and confined impure air. Many of thefe matters are not much better ordered in the Englifh metropolis: every narrow lane in London fwarms with ricketty children; and though we cannot fay of the people whom we meet with in the ftreets, that every

262

every third man is a pigmy, yet we may with ftrict truth affert, that many of the women are evidently ftunted in their growth, and, both in fize and robuftnefs, are below the ftandard of mediocrity. With regard to females, indeed, born and bred in this city, as more attention is unfortunately paid to the tightnefs of their drefs, and to the artificial moulding or pretended improvement of their fhape when young, the far greater part of them muft be of a diminutive ftature, and numbers are difforted either in body or limbs,

of the opposite extreme. Too mach

care operates in the fame manuer as too

little, and produces limits end

# CHAP. VI.

# BANEFUL EFFECTS OF PARENTAL TEN-DERNESS, OR OF WHAT MAY BE CALLED AN EXTREMELY DELICATE AND ENERVATING EDUCATION.

HAVING repeatedly taken occafion to point out the evils that muft arife from the inattention of mothers to any part of their duty, and efpecially from abandoning their children to the management of hired nurfes, 1 fhall now proceed to explain the bad confequences of the oppofite extreme. Too much care operates in the fame manner as too little, and produces fimilar effects. A cafe or two, felected from many which have occurred to me in the courfe of practice, will fufficiently illuftrate the truth of this affertion.

The grand rule of life which reafon and experience concur to recommend, 27 is

is always to purfue the golden mean; to fteer a middle courfe between dangerous extremes; and to take care, in avoiding any one vice or folly, not to run into its oppofite. Mothers are too apt to forget this admirable leffon, in nurfing and rearing their children. They do not feem to know the proper medium between cruel neglect or indifference on the one hand, and the fatal exceffes of anxiety and fondnefs on the other." In giving way to the ftrong impulses of natural affection, they commonly go too far, and do as much mifchief to their offspring by mifguided tendernefs, as by total infenfibility.

It is not my intention to combat those fine feelings of mothers, without which the human race would foon be extinct. I only wifh to fee them kept a little more under the control of reafon. I wifh to fee the most amiable of all paffions, maternal love, displayed in promoting the health and fortifying the conconftitutions of children,—not in relaxing them by every fpecies of foftnefs and effeminacy. When this paffion is carried beyond the proper bounds, it ceafes to be love: it becomes a fort of blind infatuation, always injures, and often deftroys the object of its regard. Mothers fhould never forget the fable of the monkey fnatching up one of its young in a moment of alarm, and, in order to fave it from danger, fqueezing it with fo clofe an embrace as to occafion its death. What a juft picture of darling children fo frequenty killed by kindnefs!

Nature provides for the helplefs ftate of infancy in the ftrong attachment of parents. A child comes into the world, chiefly dependent on the mother's care for the prefervation of its being. She is tremblingly alive to all its wants. Every tender office fhe performs increafes her fond folicitude, till at length it gains the full poffeffion of her affections, and her fole

fole wifh is to make it happy. What a lamentable thing it is that fhe fhould fo frequently miftake the means!

Indeed there cannot be a greater miftake than to imagine that extreme tendernefs or delicacy of treatment will promote the health, the growth, the prefent or the future happiness of a child. It must have quite a contrary effect. Inftead of fupplying the real calls of nature, it creates a thoufand artificial wants : inftead of guarding the infant from pain and difeafe, it renders him much more fufceptible of both, and lefs capable of enduring either: inftead of happinefs, it enfures mifery in every ftage of his exiftence, as the infirmities of body and mind, which are contracted in the cradle, will follow him with incurable obfinacy to the grave.

The writer, whom I quoted on the fubject of fuckling, is no lefs forcible in his cenfure of maternal fondnefs. He fays, fays, the obvious paths of nature are alike forfaken by the woman who gives up the care of her infant to a hireling, or, in other words, who neglects the duties of a mother; and by her who carries thefe duties to excefs,--" who makes an idol of her child; increafes his weaknefs, by preventing his fenfe of it; and, as if the could emancipate him from the laws of nature, hinders every approach of pain or diffrefs; without thinking that, for the fake of preferving him at prefent from a few trifling inconveniences, fhe is accumulating on his head a diftant load of anxieties and misfortunes ;- without thinking, that it is a barbarous precaution to enervate and indulge the child at the expence of the man."

He then begs of mothers to attend to nature, and follow the track fhe has delineated :—" fhe continually exercifes her children, and fortifies their conftitution by experiments of every kind; inuring

inuring them betimes to grief and pain. In cutting their teeth, they experience the fever; griping colies throw them into convultions; the hooping-cough fuffocates, and worms torment them; furfeits corrupt their blood; and the various fermentations to which their humours are fubject, cover them with troublefome eruptions: almost the whole period of childhood is ficknefs and danger. But, in paffing through this course of experiments, the child gathers ftrength and fortitude; and, as foon as he is capable of living, the principles of life become lefs precalatter part of his advice would fizuoir all the fears and alarms of fond mothers,

"This," he adds, " is the law of nature. Why fhould you act contrary to it? Do you not fee that, by endeavouring to correct her work, you fpoil it, and prevent the execution of her defigns? Act you from without, as fhe does within. This, according to you, would increase the danger: on the contrary, trary, it will create a diversion, and leffen it. Experience shews, that children delicately educated die in a greater proportion than others. Provided you do not make them exert themselves beyond their powers, lefs risk is run in exercising, than in indulging them in ease. Inure them therefore by degrees to those inconveniencies which they must one day fuffer. Harden their bodies to the intemperature of the seafons, climates, and elements;—to hunger, thirst, and fatigue."

As the philofopher was aware that the latter part of his advice would ftir up all the fears and alarms of fond mothers, he takes fome pains to convince them that it may be followed with perfect fafety. He very juftly obferves, that, " before the body has acquired a fettled habit, we may give it any we pleafe, without danger; though, when it is once arrived at full growth and confiftence, every alteration is hazardous. A  $7^{+}$  child

from as he is canable of living, the

child will bear those viciflitudes, which to a man would be infupportable. The foft and pliant fibres of the former readily yield to imprefion: those of the latter are more rigid, and are reduced only by violence to recede from the forms they have affumed. We may therefore," he concludes, " bring up a child robuft and hearty, without endangering either its life or health; and though even fome rifk were run in this respect, it would not afford fufficient caufe of hefitation. Since they are rifks infeparable from human life, can we do better, than to run them during that period of it wherein we take them at the leaft difadvantage?"-I leave this queftion to be duly confidered by every mother who is not blind to the cleareft evidence of truth, or wilfully deaf to the most commanding tones of eloquence and argument.

The familiarity of any object leffens our furprife at it, or there are few inftances

ing fail, I thall here beg leave to intro-

# 272 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

inftances of human folly, which would aftonish us more, than that of a fond mother, who, in order to protect her child from a little pain or uncafinefs while he is young, multiplies his fufferings when he comes to maturity. Strange infatuation ! to facrifice the man to the infant, and, through over-folicitude for a year or two after his entrance into life, to fhorten its natural extent, and to fill up that contracted fpan of exiftence with weaknefs, irritability, and difeafe ! Did any body ever think of rearing an oak plant in a hot-houfe, thence to be removed to the bleak mountain? And is the puny, enervated nurfling better prepared to endure the transition from the lap of foftnefs to all the accidents of a rugged and a ftormy world?

As ftrong examples often make fome imprefiion where other modes of reafoning fail, I fhall here beg leave to introduce the hiftory of a young gentleman, whom I attended at a very early period of

china flancala

of my practice, and who fell a victim to the exceffive fondnefs of an indulgent mother. With every wifh to promote her fon's health and happinefs, fhe was, as far as refpected intention, the innocent but abfolute caufe of totally deftroying both. She brought on relaxation and debility, by her mifguided endeavours to avert pain ; and while fhe hoped to prolong the life of an only fon, the means which fhe made ufe of for that purpofe, not only abridged its duration, but precluded his power of enjoying it. Though he was buried at the age of twenty-one, he might be faid to have died in his cradle; for life has been well defined, not to confift in merely breathing,but in making a proper use of our organs, our fenfes, our faculties, and of all those parts of the human frame which contribute to the confcioufnefs of our exiftence. That he never attained to this fate of being, will fully appear from the following narrative.

Т

EDWARD

# 274 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

EDWARD WATKINSON was the only fon of a country clergyman, of amiable manners and found learning, but of a reclufe turn of mind. The mother was the daughter of a London tradefman, and had been educated with extreme delicacy. She naturally purfued the fame line of conduct towards her own child; and her fond hufband was too much under the influence of the like fatal weaknefs. Many a child is fpoiled by the indulgence of one parent: in the cafe now before us, both concurred to produce that enervating effect.

For fome time after his birth, mafter NEDDY was reckoned a promifing boy. When I firft faw him, he was about eighteen years of age; but, to judge by his look, one would have fuppofed him to be at leaft eighty. His face was long, pale, and deeply furrowed with wrinkles—his eyes were funk in their fockets —his teeth quite decayed—his nofe and chin almoft touched each other—his breaft

breaft narrow and prominent—his body twifted—his legs like fpindles—his hands and fingers approaching nearly to the form of a bird's claws—in fhort, his whole figure exhibited the truly pitiable appearance of a very old man, finking under the weight of years and infirmities into the grave.

It was at Midfummer I paid my first vifit. I then found him wrapped up in clothing fufficient for the rigours of a Lapland winter, and fo clofely muffled that one could hardly fee the tip of his nofe. He wore feveral pair of ftockings: his gloves were double, and reached his elbows; and to complete the abfurdity of his drefs, he was tightly laced in ftays. Though armed in this manner at all points, he feldom peeped out of doors except in the dog-days, and then ventured no farther than the church, which was only forty paces from his father's houfe. I believe this was the most diftant excursion he ever made; and the т 2 extraor-

# 276 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

extraordinary attempt was always accompanied with peculiar care, and many additional prefervatives from cold.

The eye of his parents might be truly faid to watch over him not only by day, but by night alfo, as he flept in the fame bed with them, having never been permitted to lie alone, left he fhould throw the clothes off, or feel the want of any immediate affiftance. It did not once occur to his father or mother, that all the inconveniencies which they fo much dreaded, could not be half fo injurious as the relaxing atmosphere of a warm bed, furrounded by close curtains, and impregnated with the noxious effluvia from their lungs and bodies.

His food and his drink were of the weakeft quality, always administered warm, and by weight and measure. When I recommended a more nourishing diet, and a little generous wine, I was told that the strongest thing master NEDDY

NEDDY had ever taken was chicken water, and that they durft not venture on wine or animal food for fear of a fever. Thus was the poor lad reduced almost to a fkeleton, through the filly apprehenfion of a difeafe, of which he was not fufceptible. Nature was in him too weak to fpread a hectic flufh even for a moment over his countenance, which had acquired the colour of a parboiled chicken. All his vital powers were languid; and even his fpeech refembled the fqueaking of a bird, more than the voice of a man.

When I fpoke of exercife, I was told he took a walk every fine day in the hall, and that was deemed fufficient for one of his delicate conftitution. I mentioned a horfe—the mother was frightened at the very name of fo dangerous an animal. On telling her, that I owed the firmnefs and vigour of my own conftitution to riding every day, fhe began to think there might be fome-T 3 thing

# 278 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

thing fpecific in it; and fhe therefore confented to the purchase of a little horfe. But tame as the creature was, it did not quiet the mother's alarms. Mafter NEDDY, though placed upon the poney's back, was not entrusted with the reins. Thefe were given in charge to a maid-fervant, who led the horfe round the orchard, while the cautious rider faftened both hands on the pommel of the faddle; and the father walking on one fide, and the mother on the other, held him faft by the legs, left he might be brought to the ground by any fudden ftart of his high-mettled courfer. This exhibition was too ridiculous not to excite the laughter of the neighbours, which foon put an end to mafter NEDDY's equeftrian exercife.

The timidity of a youth thus brought up is more eafily conceived than defcribed. Fearful of every thing, he would run from the most inoffensive animal, as if he had been purfued by a lion or a tiger,

a tiger. His weaknefs in this refpect being known to the village boys, it was a common practice with them, whenever they faw him peeping through his father's gate, to frighten him into the houfe by calling to the pigs to bite him. This fportive alarm had the fame effect as the fudden rufh of a mad bullock.

With fuch exceffive weaknefs both of mind and body, mafter NEDDY had fome good points about him. His parents reprefented him as a perfect model of morality; and I had no right to doubt the truth of their reprefentation, though I did not give him quite fo much credit on that fcore, becaufe he did not poffefs fufficient force of conftitution to be capable of any kind of vice. But I viewed, with mixed emotions of admiration and pity, fome proofs of learning and abilities which he left behind him. I was the more furprifed, as the inceffant care beftowed on his perfon feemed

т4

to
### 280 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

to leave very little time for any mental acquirements.

Improper food, tight or opprefive clothing, and want of frefh air and exercife, have in their turn proved deftructive to thoufands. This young man fell a victim to them all; and it would have been a miracle indeed, had he furvived their combined influence. He died without a groan, or any mark of difeafe except premature old age, the machine being fairly worn out before he completed his twenty-firft year. His death proved fatal to both his parents, whofe lives were clofely bound up in that of the lad.

The father had perceived his own error, but not before it was too late. On reading my inaugural differtation, which was then publifhed in Latin, under the title already mentioned, he fent for me, and begged I would endeavour to fave his fon. The youth, alas I was far beyond

beyond the reach of my most zealous efforts: I could only witnefs the certainty of his fate. Medicine was of as little ufe to him, as confolation to his afflicted parents. The bitternefs of their grief was increafed by felf-reproach; and friendship exerted her foothing voice in vain. The father on his death-bed conjured me to tranflate my differtation into English, as he thought it might be of infinite fervice to mankind. My compliance with his requeft gave rife to the " Domeftic Medicine," of which that effay on the means of preferving the lives of children, conftitutes the firft, and, in my opinion, the beft chapter.

The above relation may to fome appear romantic; but did I fuppofe any one capable of queftioning my veracity, I could name feveral perfons of the firft refpectability, who know, that, fo far from its being heightened, it falls fhort of the truth. Indeed I might go farther, ther, and affert, from my own too frequent obfervation, that a mafter NEDDY is not fo fingular a phenomenon in many other families, and that the evils of parental folly are much oftener entailed upon favourite heirs, than the power of fully enjoying the eftates which defcend to them.

But it is in the female world, more efpecially, that maternal fondnefs fpreads its fatal ravages. Girls remain longer than boys under the immediate and almost exclusive care of their mothers; and when the latter are more guided by love than reafon, by the impulses of a tender heart inftead of the dictates of an enlightened mind, the former are doomed to weaknefs and mifery. I fhall not offend my fair readers by a repetition of the remarks already made on the acquired defects and infirmities of too many of our young women; nor fhall I attempt to defcribe the long train and almost endless variety of nervous difeases, from +3

# PARENTAL TENDERNESS. 283

from which fo few of them are exempt: I fhall now confine myfelf to a fingle inftance of the effects of extreme delicacy in the education of a daughter, as the counterpart of my ftory of a fon cut off by the like means.

ISABELLA WILSON was in early life a very promifing child, and the object of her mother's idolatry. This good woman had no idea that health and beauty were more likely to be deftroyed than improved or preferved by exceffive care. In the choice of diet, clothes, exercife, &c. the delicacy of her fweet girl was always the ruling idea. It is eafy, indeed, to render the human frame more deli-. cate; but to make it more robuft, requires a very different mode of proceeding. As the child did not feem afflicted with any particular complaint, the doting mother exulted at the happy effects of her own management, and never thought that the taper form, the fine limbs, and the languishing foftuefs, which

# 284 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

which fhe fo much admired, were the fure fymptoms of debility and of latent difeafe.

ISABELLA's mental improvement, in which fhe furpaffed many other young girls of her age at the fame fchool, was no lefs flattering to her miftaken parents. But fhe had fcarcely attained her fourteenth year before the fond illufion vanished, and the regular functions of both mind and body were fufpended by a fit of the most extraordinary nature. I cannot avoid making one remark here, which may be of great practical utility. It is, that fits, though they go by different names, and are afcribed to a great variety of caufes, may all be ranked under the general appellation of nervous affections, and are almost always the confequence of bad nurfing or injudicious treatment in childhood. Few children, properly nurfed, have fits; and of those who are improperly managed, few efcape them. Poor BELL

## PARENTAL TENDERNESS. 285

BELL WILSON was one of the unfortunate clafs.

On my being fent for to attend this young woman, who was then fixteen, I was informed that fhe had been fubject to fits for about three years, and had taken a great deal of medicine by the advice of feveral of the faculty, but without having experienced any benefit. Though the perfon who gave me this account made ufe of the word *fits*, 1 foon found that, ftrictly fpeaking, it was only *one fit*, that affumed two different forms or ftates, which followed one another in conftant fucceffion during the whole of the above period.

In order to give a precife idea of this fingular kind of fit, I fhall call its firft ftate active, and the fecond paffive. During the former, the young woman made ufe of the moft violent exertions, fpringing up, throwing her arms about, and ftriking them againft every thing which

# 286 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

which came within her reach. At the fame time, fhe uttered a fort of noife, confifting of three notes, which was more like the cry of fome wild beaft than any thing human.

An univerfal fpafm fucceeded thofe ftrange agitations, and every limb became as ftiff and inflexible as if it had been fuddenly petrified. Her whole appearance was that of a ftatue made of Parian marble. In this ftate of rigidity fhe continued fometimes for one hour, fometimes two, and often three or four; but the moment it was over, fhe began with the cry and motion above defcribed.

The active convultion never lafted fo long as the rigid ftate; but it was the only time at which any thing could be got down her throat. As the would not admit fubftances of the leaft folidity into her mouth, the little nutriment which the received was always given given in a fluid form, and chiefly confifted of fmall-beer, or wine and water. Her evacuations, either by ftool or urine, were of courfe very trifling, and fhe was wholly infenfible of both. Notwithftanding the thinnefs of her diet, fhe did not appear emaciated or ghaftly; on the contrary, fhe was tolerably well in flefh, and her countenance, though quite void of colour, was rather pleafing. Her figure was exquifitely fine; the difeafe did not feem to have prevented her growth in height, though it had in ftrength, and in bulk or expanfion; fhe was very flender, but as tall as most young women of the fame age. Such were the most striking peculiarities of her fituation when I paid my first vifit.

As all the voluntary motions were fufpended, and the involuntary alone took place, I thought that by exciting the former I might fupprefs the latter, which had fo long agitated the fyftem. But

But before I had recourfe to ftimulants, I was induced, by the tone of confidence with which I had often heard anodynes and antifpafmodics fpoken of by professional men of eminence, to try them firft; but the experiment, though fairly made and duly perfevered in, was not attended with the leaft fuccefs. And here I must observe, that, after forty years' farther practice, I have never found the effect of antifpafmodics in fuch cafes to correspond with the high reputation which they long retained in the medical world. I know it has been the ufual method, when the actions of the fystem appeared to be inverted, to employ this clafs of medicines, in order to reftore regularity and to take off the fuppofed fpafm. I am far from being inclined to queftion the veracity of the favourable reports made by others of the iffue of their experiments,-I candidly ftate the refult of my own, which has wholly deftroyed my reliance on that mode of proceeding.

After

After the failure of the above attempts, in which I was more guided by the example of others than by the dictates of my own mind, I refolved to try the effect of irritation on the most fenfible parts, which were often rubbed with æther, and other volatile fpirits. I prefcribed at the fame time the internal use of tonics, particularly chalybeated wine, and the compound tincture of bark \*. Appearances foon became favourable: but as the change for the better was flow, the parents were perfuaded by fomebody to try the cold bath; and this rafh ftep proved almost fatal to my hopes, and to their fondeft withes.

The reader fhould be informed, that the aftonifhing fingularity of the girl's diforder had filled the minds of the

\* I have here omitted the detail of dofes and effects, ufually given in medical cafes, as I am not writing inftructions for the treatment of difeafes, but cautions to mothers concerning the nurfing of their children.

U

A fingle

country

country people all round with the wildest and most superstitious conjectures. The general opinion was, that the complaint must be owing to evil spirits, and that the girl was certainly poffeffed. Some were for putting her into water, where they were fure fhe would fwim. Others faid that, if fhe was laid upon the fire, the would undoubtedly fly up the chimney. One bold captain of horfe, a man of more refolution than intellect, declared his readinefs to expel the foul fiend by fhooting the girl, if the parents would give him leave. Her mother, who was not deficient in natural good fenfe, though in the education of her daughter fhe had fuffered her fondnefs to get the better of her underftanding, paid no regard to fuch abfurd and ridiculous propofals; but fhe yielded to the importunities of a friend, who had defcribed to her with great earneftnefs and plaufibility the wonderful effects of the cold bath.

13

country

A fingle

concerning the augulag of the

#### PARENTAL TENDERNESS. 291

A fingle immersion convinced the parents of their dangerous error. All the fymptoms were aggravated in the most alarming manner. The duration of the rigid ftate of the body was extended from a few hours to eleven days. She would then have been buried, had I not politively forbidden her mother, whatever might happen, to have her interred, till I fhould give my affent. At the time of this last attack, I was upon a journey to a diftant part of the country. On my return home, I was told that my patient was dead; but that her burial had been delayed till I fhould fee her. When I called, I found her to all appearance what the people had defcribed her, a lifelefs corpfe. On examining the body, however, I thought I perceived fome degree of warmth about the region of the heart. This confirmed me in my previous defign to make every attempt to reftore animation. It was a confiderable time before any fymptoms of life appeared: at length, the girl fet up her U 2

### 292 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

her old cry, and began to throw her arms about as ufual.

the fymptoms were

After having fo far fucceeded, the parents implicitly followed my farther directions, and did not throw any new obftacle in the way of a cure. I again had recourfe to the tonics before-mentioned, with fuch nourifhment as the girl could be brought to fwallow. The violence of the convulfive motions gradually abated, and the duration of the rigid ftate of the fit grew florter and florter; till, in about fix months, the whole ceafed, and the regular and natural actions of the fyftem returned.

The ftate of this girl's mind, as well as of her body, on her recovery, was as extraordinary as her difeafe. It is common to all perfons, who fall into fits, to have no remembrance of what happens during the paroxyfm. This young woman not only was infenfible of every occurrence and of the progrefs of time during

# PARENTAL TENDERNESS. 293

during her long fit, but her malady had completely blotted out all recollection of every event before that period, and even the traces of all knowledge which the had acquired from the moment of her birth till her illnefs. I have indeed known a fingle fit of twenty-four hours' duration to deftroy the powers of the mind, and produce abfolute idiotifm; but that was not the cafe here. The mental faculties, after a total fufpenfion for four years, were not deftroyed, but reduced to an infant ftate; and, though void of knowledge, were as capable of acquiring it as ever.

It was just the fame with regard to fpeech, and to the proper management of the legs and arms, of which fhe knew as little at the time of her recovery as at the inftant of her birth. Nothing could be more curious than to hear her lisping for fome months the *namby pamby* of a child, and to trace her progress in the imitation of founds and the use of lan- $U_3$  guage.

# 294 BANEFUL EFFECTS OF

guage. As foon as fhe could converfe, fhe was told how long fhe had been ill, fhe cried, but could not believe it. When fome books, which fhe had written at fchool, were fhewn to her, fhe thought it impoffible they could be her's, and was pofitive that the whole muft be a mockery. In the courfe of time, fhe yielded to the concurrent teftimony of others; but fhe remained unconfcious of any former ftate of exiftence.

Her new attempts to walk were as aukward as her attempts to fpeak ; and fhe required nearly as much time to recover the perfect use of her legs as of her tongue. Even after she had acquired a confiderable degree of strength, she wanted expertness in her motions, and was obliged to be led about by the arms like a baby. Whenever I called to see her, I made a point of taking her into the garden to walk with me: but it was with great difficulty that I could prevent her from falling. We often lament the weak-

# PARENTAL TENDERNESS. 295

weaknefs of infancy: yet were we to come full grown into the world, we fhould not only be as long in learning to walk as infants are, but our firft effays would be infinitely more dangerous.

It is unneceffary to trace any farther the fteps by which this young woman advanced to the full re-eftablishment of her health, and to the perfect use of all her mental and corporeal faculties. Thefe great ends were gained by a mode of treatment the very reverse of the enervating plan which had been the caufe of her long fufferings, but which, happily for her, was not afterwards refumed. I fhall leave tender parents to make their own reflections on this cafe, and fhall now only urge it as a farther caution against the too hafty interment of perfons who may feem to expire in a fit. Unequivocal proofs of death fhould always be waited for, and every advifable means of refufcitation perfevered in, U4 when,

# 296 BANEFUL EFFECTS, &c.

when we confider how long appearances may be deceitful, and how unexpectedly the latent fparks of life may be rekindled.

Befides the uncommon inftance of this young woman's re-animation, as it may be called, I have heard of a young lady in Holland, who was reftored to her defponding friends, after fhe had been for nine days apparently in a ftate of death. The day before her proposed interment, her doctor called to take his final leave of her; but fancying that he perceived fome vital fymptom, he renewed his before hopelefs efforts, and had the happinefs to fucceed. This girl's cafe differed from that of my patient in one very remarkable particular: I am told that, in her feemingly inanimate ftate, fhe was all the while perfectly confcious of being alive, though fhe could not ftir, nor fpeak, and that her only terror was left fhe fhould be buried alive.

# ( 297 ) 10 802

It is frange that mothers in the higher.

# CHAP. VII.

ranks of life, who muft have felt, or fre-

OF EMPLOYMENTS UNFAVOURABLE TO THE GROWTH AND HEALTH OF CHILDREN.

THOUGH my remarks on air and exercife render it lefs neceffary to be very minute in my detail of occupations which preclude the full enjoyment of those effential requisites, yet some little illustration in a few inftances may have its ufe. The children of the rich and of the poor are alike facrificed to the miftaken views of their parents, the former by confinement at home or at fchool, for the fake of fome trifling attainments, and the latter, by premature endeavours to get a livelihood. There is, however, a very material difference between both, as the error in one cafe, arifing from fashion or caprice, is infinitely lefs pardonable than the other, which is too often occafioned by want.

It

It is ftrange that mothers in the higher ranks of life, who muft have felt or frequently observed the debilitating effects of fashionable modes of education, fhould perfift in making their own daughters fit for hours together at a tambour-frame, or at the needle in learning fancy works, which can never be of the leaft fervice, but must do their health and their form irreparable injury. The very poftures, in which they are thus employed, not only tend to diffort their pliant limbs and bodies, but to impede the action of the principal organs of life, which require above all things an expanded cheft for the eafy performance of their refpective functions. I cannot too often repeat that perfonal deformities, pale complexions, head-achs, pains of the ftomach, lofs of appetite, indigeftion, confumptions, and numberlefs other enemies of youth and beauty, are the fure confequences of long continuance in a fitting or inclining attitude. What fo many young ladies fuffer at a critical

298

critical time of life, and the ftill greater danger which often awaits them when they become wives and mothers, are chiefly owing to the fame caufe,—early confinement in fedentary purfuits, and the want of frequent exercife in the open air.

To fetter the active motions of children, as foon as they get the ufe of their limbs, is a barbarous opposition to nature; and to do fo, under a pretence of improvement, is an infult upon common fenfe. It may, indeed, be the way to train up enervated puppets, but never to form accomplifhed men or women. I always behold, with much heart-felt concern, poor little creatures of ten or twelve years of age, and fometimes younger, who are exhibited by their filly parents as prodigies of learning, or diffinguished for their extraordinary proficiency in languages, in elocution, in mufic, in drawing, or even in fome frivolous acquirement. The ftrength of the mind as well as of the body is exhaufted,

haufted, and the natural growth of both is checked by fuch untimely exertions. I am not for difcouraging the early introduction of youth into the fweet fociety of the Mufes and the Graces; but I would have them pay their court alfo to the Goddefs of Health, and fpend a confiderable part of their time, during the above period at leaft, in her enlivening fports and gambols.

It would be foreign to my immediate purpose to fay any thing farther of the literary purfuits of boys, than that more frequent intervals between the hours of ftudy than are now ufual, fhould be allowed for recreation and active exercifes. But a much greater reform is wanted in female education, the whole of which appears to be upon a wrong bafis. I leave to others the moral part of this bufinefs, and fhall only take a medical view of the fubject. It grieves me to fee health impaired by a clofe application to objects of very little confequence, haufted, while

while the most important qualifications are difregarded. Every girl fhould be brought up with a view of being a wife and a mother; or, whatever her other accomplifhments may be, fhe will prove totally unfit for the difcharge of those duties, on which the affections of her hufband, the well-being of her progeny, and her own happinefs, muft depend. If fhe herfelf is languid and indolent, how can fhe hope to bring forth active and vigorous children; and if fhe knows nothing of the proper management of them, must she not have recourse to hirelings, and truft entirely to their care, to their skill, and to their fidelity, in the deareft concerns of life?

It is common to fee women, who are fuppofed to have had a very genteel education, fo ignorant, when they come to have children, of every thing with which a mother ought to be acquainted, that the infant itfelf is as wife in thefe matters as its parent. Had the time fpent by fuch

fuch females in the acquifition of what can never be of any fervice to them, been employed under the eye of a fagacious matron in learning domeftic virtues and the art of rearing children, they would have fecured the attachment of their hufbands, made their fons and daughters ufeful members of fociety, and been themfelves an example and an ornament to the fex.

can the hope to bring forth active and

If a young man be intended for the army or navy, he is fent to an academy to be inftructed in those branches of fcience which are deemed neceffary for his making a figure in the propofed department. But a young woman, who has got a more difficult part to act, has no fuch opportunities afforded her. She is fuppofed to require no previous courfe of training,-to need no affiftance but that of nature, to fit her for the difcharge of her duties when fhe comes to be a mother. Did fhe live in a ftate of nature, that idea would not be far wrong; +2 but,

#### UNFAVOURARLE TO CHILDREN. SOS

but, in fociety, every thing is artificial, and must be learned as an art.

merely from the force of example and

The art in queftion, however, can neither be learned from books, nor from conversation. These may have their ufe, but they will not make an accomplifhed nurfe. Indeed, nothing can form this first of characters, but practice; and if fuch practice is not acquired under fome experienced matron, it will coft many lives to learn it any where elfe. A mother may blunder on, as most of them do, till fhe has killed a number of children, before the is capable of rearing one, At laft, perhaps, fhe fucceeds. It is in this way we find many wealthy citizens, who have had feveral children, yet die without any, or leave only one to enjoy their ample fortune.

All practical things are the moft difficult to learn, becaufe they can only be learned from obfervation and experiment. Thus I have known a girl, whofe mother

mother had eighteen children, take one of them and bring it up by the hand, merely from the force of example and imitation. Had this girl ftudied the art under the ableft medical inftructors, or read the beft books that ever were written on the fubject, fhe could not have done what fhe effected with the utmost eafe, because she had so often feen it fucceed under her mother's management.

The inference is very plain : that acquirements of little value, or merely ornamental, ought not to be affiduoufly cultivated at the expence of health, or to the neglect of things of the first importance; and that a great part of the time inconfiderately fpent by young ladies in fancy works, and in learning to draw, to paint, or to play upon fome mufical inftrument, of which they will never feel the want, or which at beft will afford them only a momentary gratification, had much better be employed mother in

7+

in practical leffons on the duties of wives and mothers, which they will be foon called upon to difcharge, and their ignorance of which will coft them many an aching heart.

As to the other evil before hinted at, which is owing to poverty, and which confifts in putting young children to fedentary or unwholefome employments, in order to get their bread, it is a matter of the most painful confideration, when viewed either by the eye of humanity or of policy. 'The fource of the fweeteft pleafures is thus embittered to the parent; and fociety lofes the valuable fervices of the man, through the feeble, untimely, and exhaufting efforts of the child. In vain do we look for the full grown fruits of autumn, after a too early expansion of the buds of fpring; and we never fee a colt, if put too foon to hard labour, turn out a ftrong and active horfe.

When

weak and ficklys affect beir fives, fo that

When I touched upon this fubject in the first chapter of my " Domestic Medicine," I thought I could not urge a ftronger proof of my affertion, that the conftitutions of children were ruined by fuch premature endeavours to earn a livelihood, than the immense number of rickety, fcrophulous, and diminutive creatures, that fwarm in all our manufacturing towns. There the infants fuffer feverely in the very first stage of life, for want of proper exercise and proper nurfing, while the diffreffed mothers are bufy at other work. The next ftep, almoft as foon as they feel the ufe of their legs and arms, is to employ them in fome of the fubordinate or preparatory parts of the manufactures, which are the more injurious to growth and health for requiring conftant confinement rather than active exertion. Very few of those poor objects attain to maturity, and fewer still to manly vigour. Most of them die very young, and the reft are weak and fickly all their lives, fo that inca-When

incapacity of labour at an advanced age is the fure confequence of the forry earnings of childhood. have more than once feen a boy, when

But there is another fet of devoted beings more pitiable ftill than those which I have now defcribed-I mean the children that are bound apprentices to chimney-fweepers. If any creature can exift in a ftate of greater wretchednefs, or is a juster object of commiferation than a boy who is forced to clean chimneys in this country, I am very much mistaken. Half naked in the most bitter cold, he creeps along the ftreets by break of day-the ice cutting through his feet-his legs bent-and his body twifted. In this ftate, he is compelled to work his way up those dirty noifome paffages, many of which are almost too narrow for a cat to climb. In order to fubdue the terror which he must feel in his first attempts, his favage master often lights up fome wet ftraw in the fireplace, which leaves the poor creature no TOOTE alter-

alternative but that of certain fuffocation, or of inftantly getting to the top. I have witneffed ftill greater cruelty: I have more than once feen a boy, when the chimney was all in a blaze, forced down the vent, like a bundle of wet rags, to extinguish the flame.

On the very day (the twenty-fecond of laft October) when I was come to this part of my fubject, an indictment for cruelty to a young chimney-fweeper happened to be tried at the Weftminfter feffions. The wretched fufferer had been decoyed into the houfe of a woman who carried on this horrid bufinefs, but who promifed to employ him only as an errand-boy. He had not been long there, however, before he was put to learn the trade, as it is called. Some domeftic leffons were deemed neceffary to prepare him for public exhibition. The child, not being able to climb with the readinefs expected, ufed to be ftripped naked by the foreman, and whipped round the room

room with birch rods. His body, legs, and arms were feverely bruifed by the beatings he had received. This was not all. Though his knees and elbows had been rendered fore by repeated trials, yet when the poor creature could not mount quick enough, his cruel inftructor ufed to goad him (while in the chimney) in the legs and thighs, by a needle put into the end of a ftick.

It also came out in the course of the evidence, that unfortunate children of this fort are taught to climb by being taken to the porch of St. George's church, where, at the rifk of their lives, they are obliged to mount the perpendicular wall. I am always happy to fee justice tempered with mercy, especially when the punifhment is at the . difcretion of the judge or magistrate; but after a culprit had been fully convicted of those atrocious acts, I could not help thinking that lenity towards him was carried too far in fentencing x 3 him

him only to fix months' imprifonment. I am ftill more grieved to think, that any bufinefs which requires fuch dreadful modes of training, fhould be tolerated.

Perhaps I fhall be told, that boys fo trained are neceffary. I deny the affertion. Chimneys are kept clean, without fuch cruel and dangerous means, not only in many countries on the continent, but even in fome parts of our own ifland, where the houfes are much higher than in London. In North Britain, for inftance, a bunch of furze or of broom anfwers the purpofe, and dees the bufinefs cheaper and better. One man flands at the top, and another at the bottom of the chimney, when a rope is let down by means of a ball; and the bunch of furze or of broom, being properly fastened on, is pulled up and down till the chimney is quite cleaned. The little trouble and expence attending the operation are the ftrongeft incitements

ments to repeat it fo often as to preclude the poffibility of a chimney's ever taking fire. Is this the cafe in London, though hundreds of lives are every year facrificed to the moft barbarous method of preventing danger? How vain fhall we find the boafts that are made of mighty improvements in the metropolis of the Britifh empire, if we fairly confider that it is at leaft a century behind the meaneft village in the kingdom, in almoft every thing that regards the prefervation of human life !

I have often heard the plea of neceffity urged to juftify doing wrong, but never more abfurdly than in the employment of boys to clean chimneys. Experience clearly proves that it can be much better done without them; and fhall we, in perverfe oppofition to reafon and humanity, continue a practice which is equally forbidden by both? The abolition of the flave-trade has of late years become a very popular topic x 4 among

among us; and the caufe of the poor Africans has been pleaded with lips of fire in our fenate. But while our pride is flattered by the idea of relieving flaves abroad, we make a fet of our fellowfubjects at home infinitely greater flaves, and far more miferable ! This is fomething like the fashionable chimera of universal philanthropy, which pretends to be alive to the fufferings of the diftant Hottentots, but in reality fteels the heart against spectacles of much keener wretchedness in our own ftreets.

My late worthy friend, JONAS HANwAY, who literally went about, doing good, ufed all his influence to ameliorate the condition of thofe unhappy creatures; which, in a certain degree, he effected. But there are fome cuftoms, that can be thoroughly mended, only by being completely abolifhed. While boys are forced up chimneys, they muft be miferable, whatever laws are made for their relief. A law prohibiting the practice

tice altogether, would be at once laying the axe to the root of the tree; and the evil admits of no other remedy.

Had Mr. HANWAY taken up the matter upon this ground, he had fpirit and perfeverance fufficient to have carried it through, and to have obtained an act of parliament for the effectual relief of the most wretched beings on the face of the earth. He confined his benevolent exertions to a partial alleviation of their miferies, becaufe it had never occurred to him, that the climbing boys, as he calls them, were wholly unneceffary. What a pity that he did not carry his views a little farther, as, in that cafe, he certainly would not have remained fatisfied with any thing fhort of their total emancipation from fuch cruel and ufelefs bondage!

The fituation of those children of mifery is now become more hopeles, in confequence of the death of Mistress Mon-TAGUE,

TAGUE, who used to make fuch of them as could go to her house, happy for at leaft one day in the long and lingering year. I often wished to fee her wellknown talents exerted in their favour: they could not have had an abler or a better advocate. The amiableness of her character would have given additional force to the impressive productions of her pen; and the legislature might have been induced to interpose its authority in suppressing an employment at once fo destructive and fo degrading to the human species.

But furely there is humanity enough in both houfes of parliament to take up this fubject, without any other appeal to their feelings than a bare reprefentation of facts.

Many touches more would be neceffary to finish the melancholy picture of the wretchedness of young chimneyfweepers. It is enough for me to sketch the

the principal outlines, in hopes that fome perfon more at leifure may be induced to lay on the internal colouring. In addition, however, to the miferies already defcribed, I must not omit the malignity of the diforders, with which those poor creatures, if they live long enough, are almost fure to be afflicted. They are not only deformed and funted in their growth, but, in confequence of having their pores clogged, and the furface of their bodies continually covered with a coat of dirt composed of foot, fweat, &c. they are fubject to various maladies unknown to the reft of mankind.

I need only give an inftance of one of those difeases, which is called by the fufferers the *foot-wart*, but which the late Mr. Port has very properly named the *Chimney-fweepers' cancer*. He defcribes it as a ragged, ill-looking fore, with hard and rifing edges,—rapid in its progress, painful in all its attacks, and
## 316 OF EMPLOYMENTS, &c.

and most certainly destructive in its event. Extirpation by the knife, on its first appearance, and the immediate removal of the part affected, he looks upon as the only chance of putting a ftop to, or preventing the fatal iffue of the difeafe. His reflection on the fubject does equal honour to his heart and to his underftanding. " The fate of thefe people," fays he, " feems fingularly hard. In their early infancy, they are most frequently treated with great brutality, and almost starved with cold and hunger. They are thruft up narrow, and fometimes hot chimneys, where they are bruifed, burned, and almost fuffocated; and when they get to puberty, they become peculiarly liable to a most noifome, painful, and fatal difeafe."

## ( 317 )

## CHAP. VIII.

## OF ACCIDENTS.

CHILDREN are not only lamed and maimed, but they often lofe their lives by accidents, owing to the careleffnefs or inconfiderate neglect of nurfes and mothers. A child fhould never be left alone in a place of danger, or in any fituation where he may, through his own want of experience, be expofed to the deftructive elements of fire and water. We daily hear of children that have been burned to death, in confequence of their clothes having caught fire; and even grown people often lofe their lives by fimilar accidents.

Afflicting events of this kind often take place even under the mother's eye; and, what is furprifing, their frequency does not prepare women for the moft effectual method of extinguishing the fire. Diftracted by the frightful fcene, and +1 the 318

the cries of the fufferer, they rufh to tear off the burning clothes. But, before this can be effected, the mifchief is done. The attempt, therefore, fhould never be made. The clothing, inftead of being torn off, ought to be preffed clofe to the body, and whatever is at hand wrapped over it, fo as to exclude the air, upon which the blaze will go out. It is the action of the air that keeps it alive, and increafes its vehemence. A carpet, a table-cloth, a blanket, any clofe wrapper, will inftantly extinguish it. Ladies, whofe drefs is fo very liable to catch fire, fhould in fuch a cafe have recourfe to thefe means, and be their own prefervers, inftead of running out of the room, fanning the flame, and ufelefsly fcreaming for help, which comes too late to fave them from tortures and from death.

Our newspapers frequently contain accounts of perfons, who, by running about, not only accelerate their own deftruc-

deftruction, but frighten others into an abfolute incapacity of affording them any affiftance. A cafe nearly of this fort very lately fell under my own obfervation. A beautiful woman, with her clothes in a blaze, had been fuffered to run out into the ftreet, before any body ventured to approach her. A hackney-coachman, feeing her in this fituation, jumped off his box, and, wrapping his coat round her, extinguished the flames. Though her life was faved, no remedy could be found for the cruel ravages of the fire on her perfon. She loft the use of fome of her limbs, and was moft fhockingly disfigured. Few people are ignorant of what ought to be done to extinguish flame; but prefence of mind or courage is wanting in the moment of fudden danger, and the confequences are of course deplorable.

I admire the practical philosophy of the good women in North Britain, who are employed in spinning flax, or tow as 4 they

they call it. Whenever the flax round their diftaff catches fire by any accident, they immediately wrap their apron about it, and it is out in an inftant. But where the fire affects an animated being, efpecially a darling child, I am afraid few mothers would have the refolution to act in the fame manner. Nor is this the cafe with mothers only. I have known a father ftand by, and fee his darling daughter burned to death, without any immediate and rational effort for her relief: the powers both of his mind and body were fufpended by the fhock; and he remained like a ftatue at the very crifis of the alarming cataftrophe. Nay, I have known children carried into the ftreet, that the air might extinguish the flame.

It muft be evident enough, from what I have faid of exceflive care in the treatment of children, that I would not have mothers or nurfes over-folicitous about trifles. But where expofure to danger may

ment of fulden den dan or

may be attended with irreparable mifchief, it cannot be too cautioufly guarded againft. I would therefore have the upper garments of children, when they can run about, made of woollen materials, which do not fo readily catch fire as manufactures of flax and cotton. I would alfo have children taught very early to dread the fire; and I think that the beft way of impreffing their minds with the danger of coming too near it, is to fuffer them to burn their fingers flightly, yet fo as to give them fome pain. This would have more effect than a thoufand admonitions.

When children are cold, they are very apt to get clofe to the fire; by which means they not only run the rifk of being burned, but of inducing whitloes or other inflammatory diforders of the extremities. In thefe cafes, however, I would not have the preventive care of the nurfes or parents carried too far. The actual experience of the tin- $_{\rm Y}$  gling

gling effect will operate more powerfully than any thing which can be faid to young people to make them avoid it : when they have once felt the fmart, a few words to remind them of the caufe will be quite fufficient; and they will eafily acquire the habit of rubbing their hands and running about, rather than going to the fire to warm themfelves, after having been out in the cold.

I have always been glad to find those femicircular irons, called guards, fixed up round fire-places in nurferies, and in all the apartments to which children had accefs. It gives me ftill greater pleafure to fee wire-fenders, two or three feet in height, now frequently made use of even in parlours and drawing-rooms. They are excellent prefervatives from the danger to which grown perfons, particularly ladies, as well as giddy boys and girls, may be exposed, when standing or fitting by the fire.

Children

Children are very fond of roafting things, fuch as chefnuts, potatoes, &c. in the fire. I knew a lady, who had nearly loft her life by an accident arifing from a circumstance of this fort. A little boy was poking in the fire for a potatoe, which he had put in to roaft; his clothes caught the flame, and, though his mother was ftanding by, he was dreadfully burned. She, being a nurfe at the time, held an infant in her arms. which rendered her lefs capable of affifting the other child. The effect of the fhock on herfelf was ferioufly alarming; it dried up her breaft-milk, and produced a fever, the violence of which left little hopes of her recovery for three weeks: fhe was then feized with a convultion fit, which came on critically, like that which often precedes the eruption of the fmall-pox in infants, and is far from being an unfavourable fymptom. Her fit proved equally falutary; it abated the force of the fever, and the grew better every day after. This lady ¥ 2

lady was attended by my excellent friend the late Dr. John Gregory and myfelf, who had both defpaired of her recovery.

nearly loft her life by an accident arifug

The accidents from fealding are ftill more numerous. Children are in continual danger where victuals are cooking; and, among the lower and middle ranks, the kitchen is the nurfery. One of the fineft boys I ever faw, loft his life in this manner. He was dancing round the kitchen, when a pot full of food for fome domeftic animals, which had been juft taken off the fire, ftood in his way: he fell backwards, and was fo fealded, that, in fpite of all my beft endeavours, he died.

Nothing hot fhould ever be left within a child's reach; otherwife he will very probably pull it over him: in which cafe, before the clothes can be got off, he may be fealded to death. Children are alfo apt to carry every thing to the mouth; and a very fmall 24 quantity quantity of any liquid, boiling hot, will occafion death, if taken into the ftomach. A melancholy proof of this occurred not long fince. A child put the fpout of a tea-kettle to its mouth, and drank a little of the boiling water, which proved almost inftantly fatal. Numberlefs inftances have come to my knowledge, of children having pulled off the table diffues full of hot victuals, with which they were feadded in a terrible manner. Indeed, victuals, or any thick fubftances, in 'a burning hot ftate, are much worfe than fluids, as they adhere more clofely to the fkin.

Perhaps there is not a more painful death, than that which is the confequence of fealding or burning. When inftantaneous, it is nothing; but, when lingering, it is dreadful beyond imagination. We can only form fome imperfect idea of it from the intenfe pain occafioned by fealds or burns, though not of deadly effect. I once had a pax 3 tient,

are frequently left open, or without

tient, about one half of whofe fkin was fcalded, by falling into a boiler. Though this man recovered, yet fo great was his agony, that, every time he was dreffed, he ufed to beg and pray to be put to death.

Accidents by cold water, though not fo frequent in early life as those occafioned by fire, ought neverthelefs to be guarded against with due precaution. Children, who have no idea that thefe elements are hoftile to life, are often dead before they know their danger. Wells and pieces of water near houfes are frequently left open, or without any fence round them, as if they were defigned for traps to lure the unwary to deftruction. Is it not well known, that young people are fond of looking into the water, efpecially when they can fee their own image or likenefs? And, is it an uncommon thing for them, when viewing themfelves in the watery mirror, to tumble in, and to be drowned? Even tient

Even to this day I fhudder at the recollection of a draw-well in my father's garden, without the leaft railing to keep children at a proper diftance. A thoufand times, in playful mood, have I fported on the margin of the abyfs, and cannot now conceive how I efcaped a fatal flip. It is a weak fecurity againft the danger of open wells, or ponds, or pits, or the like cavities, to tell a child to take care. The effect of fuch a filly piece of advice is well exposed in GAX's fable of the old hen and the young cock ; of which the moral is—

" Reftrain your child-you'll foon believe

" The text which fays, we fprung from Eve."

But it is not only in yards and gardens that the leaft flip may fometimes be fatal to children; they are often expofed to almost as much danger within doors, by falls in various fituations. I fhall first mention the dark and winding ftair-cafes, which remain in all old houses, especially in that part of Lony 4 don

don which is called the City. Children must be endued with a degree of precaution far beyond their years, to avoid tumbling upon those stairs; and, if they do make a falfe ftep, they often roll from the top to the bottom. As, from the ufual lightness of a child, a leg or an arm is feldom broken by fuch an accident, little notice is taken of it at the time; but although it may not feem to do much hurt for the prefent, it often lays the foundation of future maladies. The fine organization or ftructure of the brain may receive a dangerous fhock; and there is reafon to believe that the hydrocephalus internus is fometimes the confequence of bruifes, or blows, or other injuries done to the head. I loft a most promising boy, through an affection of his brain, which I thought was owing to a fall from a kitchendreffer.

All children have an inclination to climb, and to get upon ftools, chairs, tables,

tables, &c. A fall from one of thefe is more dangerous than mothers and nurfes are apt to imagine. A child's head is large, and, being fpecifically heavier than the body, is the part moft liable to ftrike the ground, and thus to caufe a concuffion of the brain, which may be attended with fatal confequences. All the furniture of a nurfery fhould be low, fo as to preclude at once the defire of climbing and the danger of falling. The tables fnould alfo be made without corners, as thefe fharp projections often do mifchief. I have already declared myfelf a warm advocate for indulging the reftlefs activity of children, on which their growth and health very much depend; but, till they acquire reafon and experience to guide them, it. is the bufinefs of their parents to take care, that they move about, and always remain in a fphere of perfect fafety.

For the fame reafon, nurfes fhould never leave any deadly weapon within the

the reach of children. Knives and fharp inftruments, with which they may cut or wound themfelves, are very improper playthings. Yet I remember to have read in fome newspaper a curious ftory, of feveral lives having been faved by a knife in the hand of an infant. It happened near one of those extensive woods on the continent, whence hungry wolves often fally forth in queft of prey. The wife of a peafant, who lived in a cottage at no great diftance, was gone out upon fome bufinefs, leaving an infant in the cradle, under the care of three or four more of her young family, one of whom gave a knife to the baby to amufe it. During the mother's abfence, a wolf, impelled by hunger, rushed into the cottage, and made its first fnap at the infant's arm, which, being extended with the knife in a playful manner, it entered the throat of the ravenous animal, and proved its death. As the women in our happy ifland have no occafion to arm their children against fuch enemies, I do

do not fuppofe that they will be tempted, by the defire of hearing their infants cried up as heroes, to intruft them with weapons, which are far more likely to hurt than to defend them.

But to return to more ferious and neceffary precautions: I must next take notice of fome fatal accidents which frequently occur, though they may be eafily guarded againft. We daily hear of children falling from windows and being killed; this must be owing to the want of proper prefervatives; a few bars fixed acrofs the windows of the nurfery, or of any high apartments where children are fuffered to play about, would prevent fuch difafters. Yet eafy as the remedy is, we find it too often neglected. How frequently have I feen, with much alarm, children hanging out of windows in a ftate of imminent danger, and no regard paid to them by any perfon within! This is peculiarly the cafe with the children of the DITE

the poor in London, who commonly live in the upper flories, and feldom or never have their windows fecured by bars. To keep fuch windows conftantly flut would exclude the frefh air, fo neceffary to health, and even to exiftence; while, on the other hand, having them open, without the guard or defence here recommended, is expofing the giddy and thoughtlefs to certain mifchief. On the leaft noife in the ftreet, a child is apt to run to the window, and, leaning forward, in eager gaze, is often dafhed againft the pavement.

In my former remarks on hanging cots, my chief aim was to fhew how much fafer and more conducive to fleep their gentle motion was, than the violent and dangerous rocking of a cradle. I have now an obfervation of greater extent to make on beds in general, which is, that they often prove fatal to children, inftead of being places of eafy and fecure repofe. It is too cuftomary for mothers and

and nurfes to take infants into bed with them for the whole night. This is always relaxing, and fometimes attended with the melancholy effect of fuffocation. Either in France or in Holland, I am not now pofitive which, there is a prohibitory law againft putting any child to fleep in the fame bed with its mother or nurfe. Though we have no fuch law in England, maternal care ought to fupply the want of it, effectially as it is not an extraordinary, or a very uncommon thing, to hear of a child's being fmothered by the accidental rolling or preffure of a grown perfon during fleep.

The ufe of *turn-up* bedfteads is not lefs noxious or dangerous. They exclude the air from the bedclothes all day, and render them frowzy and unwholefome. Children may alfo be inadvertenly killed in them. The fervant, or perhaps the mother, turns up the bed in a hurry, without examining whether the child is in it or not: the infant, incapable of making

making any noife in this fituation, is fmothered before the miftake is found out; and tears flow in vain to remedy what a little caution might have prevented, or what could never have happened in a proper bed.

Children fuffocated in this manner, as well as those accidentally overlaid, might be fometimes reftored to life. Yet I do not recollect any inftances, except the one mentioned in my " Domeftic Medicine," of its having been done; though it must be as practicable as in cases of drowning, of fits, and various other cafualties, attended with a fuspension or feeming extinction of all the vital powers. It is not my business, however, to fuggest the use of very precarious restoratives, when the means of prevention are fo easy and certain.

1 fhould never have done, were I to engage in a particular defcription of all the dangers to which children are expofed

pofed in our ftreets, partly through the want of a good medical police, and partly through the negligence of their parents. The importance and the neceffity of the former, I may take fome other opportunity to enlarge upon; my prefent with is, to excite the attention of mothers to the perils which await their children at almost every corner, when they are fuffered to run about by themfelves, or intrufted to young people who have neither fufficient ftrength nor experience to protect them. It always gives me great uneafinefs to fee infants dandled by girls who are hardly able to hold them up, or led about by others whofe giddinefs is more likely to plunge them into danger than to keep them out of it. At leaft half the accidents that befal children, both within doors and without, are owing to the folly, the cruelty, I had almost faid the murderous criminality of leaving one child to the care of another, who, though a little older, 3+

older, is not lefs in want of a mother's or a nurfe's vigilance.

Let me afk any parent of common fenfe and tender feelings, whether it can be fairly confidered as much fhort of murder, to let a little girl of feven or eight years of age take an infant out in her arms, or lead about younger children than herfelf, in fuch a city as London, where carts and carriages of every defcription are rattling along-where horfes are galloping-bullocks furioufly driven -and crowds of people conftantly rufhing with thoughtlefs impetuofity? Is it a wonder, then, to hear every day of children run over, their legs or arms broken, their brains dashed out, or their bodies crushed to atoms, in the midst of those dangers to which they are fo inconfiderately exposed? Though the immediate authors of fuch difafters deferve in most cafes to be hanged, yet I do not know how any jury could confcientioufly acquit

acquit the negligent parent of fome participation in the crime.

Let me therefore conjure mothers, in particular, never to permit their young children to go alone into the ftreets, and never to rely upon one child's protection of another. It is alfo a mother's duty to make her children, as foon as they are capable of it, aware of danger, and to inftruct them how to avoid the numberlefs enemies that befet them on all fides, and too often prove fatal to infant life. A good police would certainly go a great way towards the prevention of many of those difasters which fo frequently occur in our ftreets, but no laws can ever be made that will fuperfede the mother's care and attention in watching over the health and fafety of her children.

but the manth of comm

# CHAP. IX.

OF FOUNDLING HOSPITALS, AND OTHER CHARITABLE INSTITUTIONS FOR THE REARING OF POOR OR DESERTED CHILDREN.

**T**HE proper qualifications and indifpenfable duties of mothers having fo far engaged our attention, I am not without hopes that the remarks which have been made on those important fubjects, will be of fome fervice in the middling and higher ranks of life. But it gives me pain to think, that there are great numbers of poor women, who do not want fo much to be *taught*, as to be *enabled* to discharge their duty They would willingly devote all their time and care to the nursing of their children; but the want of common neceffaries forces

#### FOR POOR CHILDREN.

forces them to be otherwife employed. They fee their infants languifh; but the dread of famine is an object of ftill keener concern. They are not dead to the impulfes of natural affection; but its warm emotions in their hearts are foon chilled by diftrefs. It is poverty, whofe icy hand congeals the ftreams of maternal comfort, and whofe withering breath blafts fome of the faireft buds of human life.

Vanity is more gratified than reafon, by the acknowledgement that there is not any country in the known world which is fo much diffinguished as England for its charitable inftitutions. How mortifying is it to add, that there is not any country in which charity is fo much abufed and perverted! When I look at fuch a building as the Foundling Hofpital, much more like a palace than a nurfery for poor children;-when I confider the vaft fums laid out in raifing that ftructure, and the ftill greater fums which z 2 AND DE

which have fince been expended and continue to be expended upon the moft pompous and lefs ufeful parts of the eftablifhment ;—I cannot help crying out with ROCHEFOUCAULT, that virtue or charity would never go fo far, if pride did not keep her company.

It is much to be lamented, that the plans for the relief both of the old and the young, in every pitiable fituation, which at different times have been encouraged by the people of England, fhould all be connected with fuperb buildings, profitable jobs, and a train of offices and employments, which prey upon the funds, and render their ufe to the public very fmall, in comparison to what it might otherwife have been. This grofs mifapplication-this wafte of charitable contributions, is not the only thing to be found fault with in the management of the Foundling Hofpital. Never did any inftitution hold out fairer claims to the fupport of the benevolent and humane,

#### FOR POOR CHILDREN.

341

mane, and never was any more liberally patronized; yet, from ignorance and inexperience, inftead of preferving the lives of children, it has too frequently accelerated their death.

The first fuggestion of a Foundling Hofpital was certainly very plaufible: its profeffed object was to refcue from mifery and deftruction the innocent victims that would otherwife be doomed to both by the defertion of their parents. Thus many valuable lives would be faved to fociety, and fuch a refource would be opened to unfortunate mothers, as would remove, or confiderably weaken, any temptation to the commiffion of the most unnatural acts. The prude, the bigot, and the canting hypocrite, might, indeed, condemn fuch a fuppofed encouragement to the illicit union of the fexes; but humanity can never look upon the prefervation of a human being as a crime.

z 3

An

## 342 OF HOSPITALS, &c.

An undertaking, therefore, of fo fpecious a tendency, could not fail to meet with the moft generous fupport. Independently of all private contributions, fixty thousand pounds a year out of the public money were for feveral years appropriated by parliament to fo laudable a purpofe. A palace, as I before obferved, inftead of a nurfery, foon reared its head. The doors were thrown open for the admiffion of deferted children from all parts, not to be nurfed and educated there, but to be fent down to the diftant counties, and in their conveyance numbers of the poor infants perifhed. I am not here making a vague or an imaginary calculation; I am ftating what fell under my own notice, when I was phyfician to a very confiderable branch of the Foundling Hofpital. I have elfewhere defcribed the mortality which was occafioned by the improper ufe of medicines among those who had furvived the fatigues of the journey. I have alfo explained the very eafy means I made

#### FOR POOR CHILDREN.

I made use of to put a stop to such afflicting ravages, while the children and their nurfes were under my infpection and control. But all my remonstrances against having them dragged away from those nurses too foon, crowded into hofpitals, confined in fchools, or put out to unhealthy employments, were unavailing. I was told, that the eftablifhed rules and cuftoms of the hofpital could not be deviated from, though their evident effect was to deftroy health, and to enfeeble the minds as well as the bodies of the unfortunate victims.

I have often viewed with indignation the fallacious reports of the numbers of children faid to be brought up and provided for at fuch places. I am very confident, that were an accurate lift made out of those who perished through unfeafonable removals, improper treatment, bad nurfing, difeafes occafioned by Z 4

by too early confinement in fchools, as well as by infection in hofpitals, and, laftly, through what I call murderous occupations, it would appear that not one in ten of the infants received there ever lived to become a ufeful member of fociety.

But, befides the evils here hinted at, there is a fundamental error in the plan itfelf, not only of the Foundling Hofpital, but of all parochial and other charitable inftitutions for the maintenance and education of poor children. Every fcheme which tends to feparate the parent from the child, whatever impofing appearance it may wear, is a bad one, and will eventually be found to do mifchief. It is flying in the face of nature, a thing that never can be done with impunity: it is rending afunder the first and the ftrongeft bonds of fociety-parental and filial affection: it is perverfely attempting to blunt and deftroy that

#### FOR POOR CHILDREN.

that fineft feeling of the heart, motherly love, without which the human fpecies could not long exift. All nature points out the mother for the nurfe of every thing that is brought forth alive; nor can her place be fupplied by any inftitution. Those who make the experiment will foon be convinced of their temerity and folly.

A few years ago I met with a letter addreffed to lord FITZWILLIAM, then viceroy of Ireland, on the fubject of the proteftant charity fchools in that country. As the author's fentiments agree with mine in many points, and particularly with refpect to the pernicious effects of feparating children from their parents for the fake of education, I fhall here give them in his own words, Some people may think the language too ftrong; but the nature of the fubject required the moft pointed energy,

## OF HOSPITALS, &c.

" My Lord, I do requeft that you will take the trouble of reading the account of this inveterately illiberal inftitution in any common almanac; and every line will, I think, carry its own reprobation to an ingenuous mind. The children, as it is regulated in their unnatural fyftem, are all placed in fchools remote from their former abodes ; or, in other words, they are torn from all the fweet affociations that attend the interefting idea of home. This is, indeed, a charity which thrives on the extinction of all the other charities of life; and the feelings of nature must be eradicated, before they can become nurflings of the state. They are banished from their vicinage to a remote quarter of the kingdom, where all the traces and ties of kindred are loft and cut off; all habitudes of the heart fmothered in the cradle; and, when fent into the world, they know not the fpot which gave them birth, the mother that bore them, nor the blood that flows in their veins. I think

#### FOR POOR CHILDREN.

think of the fpeech of LOGAN, the Indian chief, when all his kindred were murdered—There remains not a drop of my blood in the veins of any living creature."

The writer here takes occasion to direct his remarks to the heart, as well as to the head ;---to exert all his powers of pathetic, as well as of argumentative eloquence. " It is," fays he, " a cold, cheerlefs, and forlorn feeling of this nature, which must freeze the young blood, and, placing the mind in a ftate of fullen infulation, makes it's re-action upon fociety rather dangerous than beneficial. The ties of kindred operate as a fort of external confcience upon the conduct of men, deterring them from the commission of great crimes, for fear of the difgrace which would be reflected on their relations. There is a family pride, a domeftic honour, among the very pooreft and loweft of the community, that guards, and fanctions, and is a fort

## 348 OF HOSPITALS, &c.

a fort of God for the little household. Even the higheft have fuch workings of nature. Lady MACBETH exclaims, had he not refembled my father when he flept, I had done it. The imagined countenance of her father was the only confcience left, and came between her and murder. But charter-fchool policy makes a fort of maffacre of all those domeftic moralities which operate upon character and conduct, without being able to put a higher and nobler principle of action in their place; and thus, I fear, the fame policy has bred up many victims for the laws, while they only thought of making profelytes to a religion."

Though the fubject is here confidered only in a moral light, yet I could not refift the temptation to make a fhort extract from fuch a mafterly letter; and I do not think that any of my readers will be difpleafed at the perufal of it. But I have ftill lefs occasion to make any any apology for flating the author's opinion of the most effectual means of remedying the evil, as the leading feature of his plan of reform exactly correfponds with what I recommended above thirty years ago. I was then lamenting, that poverty often obliged mothers to neglect their offspring, in order to procure the neceffaries of life. I observed, that, in such cases, it became the intereft as well as the duty of the public to affift them; but I contended that ten thousand times more benefit would accrue to the ftate, by enabling the poor to bring up their own children, than from all the hofpitals that ever could be erected with that view. In a fubfequent edition of those remarks, I added, that, if it were made the intereft of the poor to keep their children alive, we fhould lofe very few of them; and that a fmall premium given annually to each poor family, for every child they had alive at the year's end, would fave more infant lives than if

## 350 OF HOSPITALS, &C:

if the whole revenue of the crown were expended on hofpitals for this purpofe

It gave me great pleafure to find, that the writer just now quoted had reasoned in the fame manner on the hundreds of thoufands which had been expended, merely, he fays, to create foundlings; the tenth part of which, if properly employed, would have been of infinitely more fervice to fociety. The proper mode of employing charitable contributions, he thinks, fhould confift chiefly in giving premiums to fuch parents as have fhewn most zeal and capacity in educating their children. Thus, notwithftanding the different points of view in which we examined the abufe of fo important a part of public charities, the very means which I advifed for faving the lives, and promoting the bodily health of infants, appeared to him the most conducive also to their intellectual and moral improvement.

The

The prejudices in favour of old inftitutions must be ftrong, indeed, when they can refift the cleareft evidence of facts, and the plain deductions of fair argument. Yet, in the queftion before us, how the public, or the ftate, may most effectually contribute to the nurfing and rearing of poor infants, one would fuppofe that no appeal to paft experience, nor any great depth of reafoning, were neceffary to demonstrate the impropriety of feparating children from their parents. Nature forms the chain that binds them; and, if poffible, it fhould never be broken. I have fhewn how the lives of the mother and child are entwined, not only during pregnancy, but after delivery. To part them, is to endanger the health and the exiftence of both. They are equally neceffary to each other's well-being; and the longer they are kept together, the more fenfible they become of the duties they owe to one another, which, when faithfully difcharged, tend greatly to increase the fum of human happinefs.

7.1.

malle

But
# 352 OF HOSPITALS, &c.

But how are we to expect that any regard will be paid to this doctrine by narrow-minded unfeeling overfeers of the poor, who make a greater merit of faving a fhilling to their parifh, than of faving fifty lives to the community? We now and then hear of inftances of fuch perfons being dragged into our courts of justice, to answer for their cruelty to pregnant women; but no account is kept, and of courfe no cognizance can be taken, of the immenfe number of infants that are torn, in our parochial receptacles, from the arms of their diffreffed mothers, and are configned to an untimely death, or to certain debility and protracted wretchednefs. Even the flow of humanity in fome of those places, ferves only to excite our ftronger indignation. It is a cobweb, through which the penetrating eye can eafily fee written up in letters of blood, CHILDREN MURDERED HERE UNDER THE SANCTION OF CHA-RITY.

7.5

Are

Are we not always flocked at reading or hearing any accounts of the barbarous policy that prevails in China, where avaricious as well as diffreffed parents are encouraged by the permiffion of the law, and by the force of example, to deftroy their female children, in order to avoid the expence of rearing them? And is there a father or a mother in Great Britain, who would not join in a general outcry against an act of parliament for the immediate drowning of all infants taken to parifh workhoufes? Yet, humanity itfelf muft acknowledge, that inftant death is infinitely preferable to a lingering exiftence in a flate of pain, of mifery, of continual fuffering and difeafe. I do not, therefore, hefitate to affert, that fuch policy as that of the Chinefe, or fuch an act of parliament as I have now mentioned, would in reality, be an act of mercy, contrafted with the prefent most barbarous, most inhuman, and most detestable method of taking care, as it is falfely called, of AA

354 OF HOSPITALS, &C.

of poor infants thrown upon the parifh.

Nothing was left undone by the late JONAS HANWAY to probe this fore to the bottom. He fpared neither time, pains, nor expence, to procure the fulleft information on the fubject, before he published his " Plea for mercy to the Children of the Poor." He there ftates, as the refult of his inquiries and calculations, that not more than one in feventy of the children configned to the parifh, ever attained to mature age; and that even that one feldom became an ufeful member of the community. Among many inftances of the moft horrid nature, he takes notice of a memorandum he met with in the books of a certain parish, where the names of particular nurfes were inferted, with the remark of their being " excellent killing nurfes." This teftimonial of their expertnefs in murder, was deemed by the overfeers, who had tried them, the ftrongeft

FOR POOR CHILDREN.

ftrongeft recommendation to conftant employment.

Let it not be fuppofed, that I mean to involve all overfeers of the poor in one general charge of infanticide. I know feveral of them to be very amiable and tender-hearted men, who would do every thing in their power to promote the ends of true charity and the real interefts of humanity, were they not tied down by the eftablished rules of their office. That part of the inftitution which relates to the nurfing and rearing of children, being radically wrong, the most zealous exertions of any individual, during his fhort continuance in office, will operate but as a temporary palliative of an evil in its own nature incurable. It is not a partial reform, but a total change of fystem, that can in fuch cafes be productive of any good effect.

The fupporters of Foundling Hofpitals may imagine, that a juftification of their plan is implied even in my cen-A A 2 fures

### 356 OF HOSPITALS, &C.

fures of parochial eftablishments for poor children. They may fay, that the laudable end of their charity is not to feparate infants from their mothers, but to provide for those from whom cruel and unnatural mothers have feparated themfelves. I before paid the juft tribute of applaufe to the fpirit of fuch an inftitution, and to its profeffed objects; but I lamented the abufes which had arifen out of it, or rather, which were infeparably connected with the execution of the fcheme. Its obvious tendency and its actual effect have been to create foundlings,-to encourage the defertion of young children, whom many of their parents would never have configned to a receptacle of that fort, but from cruel neceffity, and from a vain hope that due care would be taken of the poor creatures. I have flewn the extent of that care, the dreadful fweep of mortality which accompanied it, and its confequent infufficiency to promote the defired end.

8-1-

I would

#### FOR POOR CHILDREN.

I would not however have Foundling Hofpitals entirely abolifhed. I would endeavour, in the first place, to render them lefs neceffary, by a method which I fhall fully explain in the next chapter, and of which the great object will be to take away from poor mothers all temptation to abandon their children. But as fome women may be prompted, by other motives than that of want, to deftroy their young, let there be a receptacle ever open for the refcue of fuch victims, and for the prevention of fuch unnatural crimes. If my plan for the relief of poverty, above hinted at, be carried into full effect, the number of foundlings of the latter defcription will always be fmall, and will not require any very expensive establishment. There will be no occafion for flowy buildings -no room for lucrative jobs, offices, or appointments. Two or three truftees, without falary or emolument, and actuated folely by humane and charitable anotives, will be fufficient to receive the AA3 money,

357

money, and to lay it out according to well-regulated and maturely-confidered inftructions. The prefent abufes are very great and very flagrant; but the reform is very eafy, if it be zealoufly undertaken and perfevered in by men of talents and virtue. I take it for granted that fuch perfons will alfo poffefs dignity of mind enough to defpife the wretched fuggeftions of ignorance, of prejudice, of envy, malignity, fordid intereft, and difappointed vanity.

The foregoing remarks are purpofely confined to fome of our moft popular eftablifhments for the nurfing and rearing of children. It would lead me too far to enter into a detail of all the fchemes which have affumed the like name of charitable inftitutions in the neighbourhood of London alone. The former have at leaft the merit of having been well intended; but moft of the latter are founded in fraud, and have no other aim but to enrich fome artful projector,

### FOR POOR CHILDREN. 359

projector, at the expence of public credulity. This is an inexhauftible fund for any man who can invent a quack medicine, a new mode of faith, or the plan of fome fpecious charity. We have feen footmen in the first department, coal-heavers in the fecond, and fwindlers in the third, driving their chariots with rival fplendor and fuccefs. But the victims of the laft deception are most to be pitied, becaufe they are poor, innocent, and helplefs children; while the dupes of the two first, being people of mature years and experience, cannot lay claim to any compation for fuffering not only their purfes, but their very fouls and bodies, to be fported with by ignorant and audacious impoftors.

AA4

130.1.01

the growth, health, or life of mun, the

rom, and induffry of the inducer; and

on the conteary, that where little value

is let on the increase of population,

of a fisite d pend upon the name

# 360 PLAN FOR PRESERVING

# CHAP. X.

SKETCH OF A PLAN FOR THE PRE-SERVATION AND IMPROVEMENT OF THE HUMAN SPECIES.

XTERE this fubject to be difcuffed with a degree of extent fuited to its importance, it would require a large volume. But I mean to touch only upon a few of the principal points, merely with the hope of exciting more general attention to a matter, which, though of the higheft concern, has hitherto been very flightly confidered. I fhall not dwell upon truths which are obvious to almost every perfon of common underftanding, that the refources and ftability of a ftate depend upon the number, vigour, and industry of its fubjects; and, on the contrary, that where little value is fet on the increafe of population, on the growth, health, or life of man, the political

#### THE HUMAN SPECIES.

political fabric, however flowy, ftands on a rotten foundation, and muft fooner or later fink into an abyfs dug out of its own inhumanity. It is enough to mention thefe truths, in order to fecure the ready affent of all thinking people; but the practical inferences to be drawn from them may admit of a great diverfity of opinions. The plan which I am about to propofe, whether approved of or not, may be productive of one good effect at leaft, that of exercifing the ingenuity of others, and perhaps of directing public and private charity to more ufeful purpofes than those to which they are now applied.

I hope I need not go over the old ground again, or repeat my former arguments, to prove that there is not any law of nature fo clear, fo forcible, or fo facred as that which ordains every mother to be the nurfe of her own young. The well-being of both, as I before obferved, depends on the faithful difcharge of

361

# 362 PLAN FOR PRESERVING

of this duty. Every attempt to divert the breaft-milk from its proper channels, endangers the mother's life; and it is beyond the power of wealth to procure, or of art to devife, any nutriment fo congenial to the conftitution of the infant, as the very juices of which it is compofed, and which have fo long fuftained it in the womb. It is equally impoffible to fupply the tender care and unwearied attention of a parent; and the rich, who truft to hirelings, find by woeful experience, that half their children perifh in early life. Is it a wonder, then, that a far greater mortality fhould await the poor infants thrown upon the parifh, or configned to an hofpital, where no individual is interefted in their prefervation? I have faithfully ftated, as a matter which came within the fphere of my own knowledge, that nine out of ten of the deferted foundlings died before they attained to maturity; and it appears from Mr. HANWAY's unqueftionable account, that fixty-nine out of feventy

feventy of the poor parifh children perifh in the fame untimely manner. Can it therefore be called charity to perfevere in meafures which are fo deftructive to the population of the country?

I before fuggefted what appeared to me the beft fubftitute for a Foundling Hofpital, confined in its objects to the prefervation of fuch children as might otherwife perifh by neglect, and of fuch as may be deprived of their mothers at an early age by the " hand of fate." Poor orphans and deferted infants being in the fame predicament, though from different caufes, must be reared by ftrangers. The only expedient in these unavoidable deviations from nature, is to place the children under the care of nurfes of unexceptionable character, in a healthy part of the country, and not to take them away till of age to be put apprentices. This very circumftance will prompt every nurfe to use her best endeavours to rear a child who

# S64 FLAN FOR PRESERVING

who is to ftay with her, if he thrives and does well, till he is fourteen years of age. It is the only chance of making a ftranger acquire in time a maternal affection for her nu fling. It is alfo the only chance of a poor child's acquiring a good conftitution, and that kind of early education which is beft fuited to rural employments.

But, for the relief of poor women, who in pregnancy may be exposed to numberlefs afflictions, and who, after delivery, may often be forced to part with their children, I would not recommend either hofpitals or parifh workhoufes. These receptacles are little better than half-way houfes, or conductors, to the grave. In their room, I would have a fund eftablished to afford indigent mothers every neceffary comfort and affiftance at their own habitations, during pregnancy as well as in childbed, and afterwards to enable them to nurfe and bring up their infants themfelves. By

By thefe means more lives would be preferved than by all the charitable inftitutions now exifting in this country, without cofting one half of the money, or alienating the hearts of children from their parents.

It is impoffible, without heart-felt forrow, to think of the immense numbers of fine children that are lost for want of a little timely aid to mothers. How many of these poor women pine with their offspring in obscurity, and in unavailing struggles for their support! The dread of ill-treatment, of difeases, of death, and (what is still more terrible to a delicate mind) the dread of shame, keeps them from workhouses and hospitals. Their groans are unheard —their wants unpitied—and they pass like filent shadows to the grave !

How many others, no lefs tenderly attached to their young, are driven by extreme diffrefs to leave them to the very

365

# 366 PLAN FOR PRESERVING

very uncertain care of others, and to hire out their own breafts, and their own diftracted attention, to a ftranger! When a mother abandons her child, to fuckle that of another woman, one of the infants is almost fure to die; and it frequently happens that both fhare the fame fate.

There is a third clafs of truly pitiable objects, though too often regarded with cruel indifference and contempt; I mean the poor women whom we daily fee begging with two, three, or more children, and entirely dependant on fo precarious a refource for a morfel of bread. While thefe can lie under hedges, and get fcraps of food, they may live; but fhould a fevere winter overtake them, when they must cling to the rock for shelter, they will all be loft. It is not unlikely that many of those poor infants may be the iffue of men who have fought for their country; and that they were turned. out of house and harbour, left they fhould

# THE HUMAN SPECIES. 367

fhould become troublefome to the parifh.

Can public or private charity be better employed than in preferving fo many lives to the ftate? And how are they to be preferved? Not by tearing the poor children from the arms of their mothers, and fending them to hofpitals and workhoufes, to be put under the care of " excellent killing nurfes;"but by enabling the mothers to nurfe them agreeably to the defigns of nature, and thus rendering fertility, not what it now is, a curfe to the poor, but the fource of the fweeteft pleafures, and the greateft of all poffible bleffings. A very fmall part of the vaft fums collected in this kingdom by taxes, under the title of poor rates, and by voluntary contributions, would be fully fufficient for the proposed fund; and I am perfuaded that the wifdom and humanity of parliament and of government could not be better exerted, than in preparing and carrying

# 368 PLAN FOR PRESERVING

earrying into effect either this, or fome other more advisable plan, for faving the lives of fuch an incalculable number of devoted victims.

Vanity, as I before obferved, has a very great fhare in the erection and fupport of alms-houfes; or the rich and the truly humane would readily difcover, in the hints now given, a much more ufeful as well as a more charitable method of employing their fuperfluous wealth. I hope, however, that the confcious pleafure of doing real good, will induce many ladies, bleffed with affluence, to affift poor women to nurfe and rear their children in their own little huts or habitations, though not inferibed on the outfide with any vain compliment to the" pride of a patronefs or a founder. Is not the fight of a rifing family, who are indebted to you for health, and even for exiftence, a thoufand times more gratifying to the human heart, than the filly oftentation or parade of a public charity? It

### THE HUMAN SPECIES. 369

It would imply a very unbecoming doubt of the good fenfe and natural feelings of my readers, to dwell any longer on this head; but many of them may think the other part of my plan, expreffed in the title of the prefent chapter, and having for its avowed object the improvement of the human species, a little romantic. Yet, I flatter myfelf that I shall be able to prove, that there is nothing of fanciful or impracticable theory in the fuggestion; and that the improvement, as well as the prefervation of the human species, may be effectually promoted by the fame means-welltimed affiftance, and proper encouragement to mothers.

In the firft chapter of this work I threw out fome hints on the proper choice of wives and of hufbands, with a view to the procreation of a healthy and vigorous iffue; and I lamented, that the impulfes of natural inclination were too often checked in civilized fociety by the meaner paffions of avarice B B and

## 370 FLAN FOR FRESERVING

and falfe pride. I alfo took notice of cafes in which marriage had been forbidden by the legiflators of different countries. But though it would be difficult to frame, and to enforce any complete fyftem of laws for regulating the union of the fexes; and though fuch legal reftraints on marriages would be incompatible with the liberty of individuals in a free government like ours, yet it is in the power of every ftate to encourage the rearing of fine children, by granting to every mother a premium annually, in proportion to the age and number of the healthy children fhe brought up. The profpect of a liberal and honourable reward at the end of every year, would encourage mothers to exert all their skill, and use every endeavour to rear a numerous and healthy offspring. It would excite a general emulation among mothers; and the object of the virtuous ftruggle would be, who fhould have the fineft children. The name of CORNELIA, that famous Roman mother, would no longer ftand alone

### THE HUMAN SPECIES. 371

alone on the records of maternal affection; but Englifh women, when requefted to fhew their jewels or their brighteft ornaments, would throw open the nurfery, and exhibit a lovely family to the fpectator's admiring gaze.

Let it not be frivoloufly objected, that a fond mother cannot want, or cannot feel a ftronger ftimulus, than natural affection, to make her take care of her child. Poor women are forced by keen diffrefs to neglect their infants, in order to earn a bit of bread. They require therefore prefent supplies, and the affurance of a future reward; not merely to induce them, but in fact to enable them to beftow more time and attention upon this one important object. Again, then, I must affert, that a part of the public money, as well as of private charitable contributions, cannot be applied to a better purpofe, than to the eftablifhment of a fund for the fupport and encouragement of fuch mothers. The good effects of this plan would far exceed BB2

## 572 PLAN FOR PRESERVING

ceed any prefent conjecture or calculation. The population of the country would increafe with almost inconceivable rapidity. Instead of puniness, deformity, difeases, and early deaths, the rising generation would be diftinguissed for their health, beauty, and vigour; and we should foon see a stout and hardy race spring up, to repay with usury, in valuable services to the state, the fums expended in nursing and rearing them. I do not know any one institution upon earth, in which humanity and enlightened policy would be found more happily united.

The effects of premiums have been proved in a variety of other inftances, fuch as the culture of vegetables, the growth of flax, of hemp, of potatoes, the planting of trees, and the improvement of the breed of cattle. Is it not a matter of juft furprife that no attention of this fort fhould ever have been paid to the perfonal or bodily improvement of the human fpecies? We know that the moft tender

#### THE HUMAN SPECIES.

373

tender plant is not more fusceptible of any fhape or form than infant man. We know that his ftrength and figure are certainly as improvable as those of any other animal, were proper methods purfued for the accomplishment of fuch defirable purpofes. Yet the breed of men is alone neglected, while every effort of ingenuity is called forth, and the refources of wealth are exhaufted, in experiments to improve the breed of fheep, of horfes, and of oxen!

I never met with more than one man who took up this fubject on a ferious ground. His plan was a good one had he poffeffed fufficient means to carry it into execution. He proposed to purchafe a fmall ifland, and to plant it with as many people of both fexes as it would very comfortably maintain. Of thefe, he meant to fuperintend the diet, occupations, marriages, and the management of their children, with a view to try how far the breed might be improved. It was a fpeculation worthy of

в в З

### 374 PLAN FOR PRESERVING

of an enlarged mind. Were every perfon of landed property in the kingdom of this gentleman's way of thinking, and could our country fquires in particular be induced to pay half as much attention to the breed of men, as to that of dogs, horfes, and cattle, the progrefs of the human fpecies to perfection would become more rapid, and more aftonifhing, than the degeneracy fo often complained of in every fucceffive age.

Nor would this progreffive improvement of man be confined to the body only; it would extend itfelf alfo to the mind. Every thing great or good in future life, muft be the effect of early impreffions; and by whom are thofe impreffions to be made but by mothers, who are moft interefted in the confequences? Their inftructions and example will have a lafting influence, and of courfe, will go farther to form the morals, than all the eloquence of the pulpit, the efforts of fchoolmafters, or the corrective power of the civil magiftrate,

### THE HUMAN SPECIES. 375

trate, who may, indeed, punifh crimes, but cannot implant the feeds of virtue. If thefe are not fown in childhood, they will never take deep root; and where they are not found to grow, every vice will fpring up with baneful luxuriance.

In this view of the fubject I could eafily find a thousand arguments to enforce the political importance of the plan which I have fuggefted; but I undertook only to fhew, that perfect health and growth, that perfonal beauty and vigour, were most likely to be the fruits of the well-directed and well-encouraged care of mothers in the nurfing and rearing of their children. Other authors have enlarged on the culture of the heart and the understanding, the first and chief part of which they all acknowledge to be the inconteftible province of mothers. The eloquent writer whom I have repeatedly quoted, and who has taken fome pains to illustrate this point, argues with great juftnefs, that, if the early part of education, which B B 4

### 376 PLAN FOR PRESERVING, &C.

which concerns us moft, had been defigned for fathers, the Author of nature would doubtlefs have furnished them with milk for the nourifhment of their children. It is in concurrence with his opinion, that I have addreffed this little book of inftructions to females; and as he has very beautifully compared infant man to a fhrub exposed to numberlefs injuries in the highway of life, I shall join him in calling on the tender and provident mother, to preferve the rifing fhrub from the fhocks of human prejudice. I fhall fay to her, almost in his words, Cultivate, water the young plant before it die ; so shall its fruit be hereafter delicious to your tafte. Erect an early fence round the disposition of your child : others may delineate its extent; but it remains with you only to raife the barrier.

The se



( 377 )

WHEN I first turned my attention to the nurfing and management of children, the late Dr. CADOGAN'S pamphlet on that fubject fell into my hands. I perufed it with great pleafure, but foon lost it : and though I have been in quest of it for above forty years, I never could fet my eyes upon it till within these few days; which makes me conclude that it is out of print. That fo valuable a fragment may not be lost, I shall infert the principal part of it in this Appendix; and I hope it will render the book more extensively useful, and, at the fame time, tend to corroborate my fentiments concerning mothers.

"In my opinion," fays the ingenious writer whom I am now quoting, "the bufinefs of nurfing has been too long fatally left to the management of women, who cannot be fuppofed to have proper knowledge to fit them for fuch a tafk, notwithstanding they look upon it to be their own province. What I mean is, a philosophic knowledge

ledge of nature to be acquired only by learned observation and experience, and which therefore the unlearned must be incapable of. They may prefume upon the examples and transmitted cuftoms of their great grandmothers, who were taught by the phyficians of their unenlightened days; when phyficians, as appears by late difcoveries, were mistaken in many things, being led away by hypothetical reafonings to entertain very wild conceits, in which they were greatly bewildered themfelves, and mifled others to believe I know not what ftrange unaccountable powers in certain herbs, roots, and drugs; and alfo in fome fuperfitious practices and ceremonies; for all which notions there being no real foundation in nature, they ought to be looked upon as the effects of ignorance, or the artifices of defigning quacks, who found their account by pretending to great knowledge in these occult qualities, and imposing upon the credulous. The art of phyfic has been much improved within this last century: by observing and following nature more clofely, many ufeful difcoveries have been made, which help us to account for things in a natural way, that before feemed myfterious and magical, and which have confequently made the practife of it more conformable to reafon and good fenfe. This being the cafe, there is great room to fear, that those nurses, who yet retain many of these traditional prejudices,

378

prejudices, are capitally miftaken in their management of children in general, and, fancying that nature has left a great deal to their fkill and contrivance, often do much harm where they intend to do good. Of this I fhall endeavour to convince them, by fhewing how I think children may be clothed, fed, and managed, with much lefs trouble to their nurfes, and infinitely greater eafe, comfort, and fafety, to the little ones.

"When a man takes upon him to contradict received opinions and prejudices fanctified by time, it is expected he fhould bring valid proof of what he advances. The truth of what I fay, that the treatment of children in general is wrong, unreafonable, and unnatural, will in a great meafure appear, if we but confider what a puny valetudinary race most of our people of condition are, chiefly owing to bad nurfing, and bad habits contracted early. But let any one who would be fully convinced of this matter, look over the Bills of Mortality. There he may observe, that almost half the number of those who fill up that black lift, die under five years of age: fo that half the people that come into the world, go out of it again before they become of the leaft use to it, or themselves. To me this feems to deferve ferious confideration; and yet I can-

I cannot find, that any one man of fenfe and public fpirit has ever attended to it at all; notwithstanding the maxim in every one's mouth, that a multitude of inhabitants is the greatest strength and beft fupport of a commonwealth. The mifconduct, to which I must impute a great part of the calamity, is too common and obvious to engage the idle and fpeculative, who are to be caught only by very refined refearches; and the bufy part of mankind, where their immediate intereft is not concerned, will always overlook what they fee daily : it may be thought a natural evil, and fo is fubmitted to without examination. But this is by no means the cafe; and where it is entirely owing to mifmanagement, and poffibly may admit of a remedy, it is ridiculous to charge it upon nature, and fuppofe that infants are more fubject to difeafe and death, than grown perfons; on the contrary, they bear pain and difeafe much better, fevers efpecially (as is plain in the cafe of the fmall-pox, generally most favourable to children), and for the fame reafon that a twig is lefs hurt by a ftorm than an oak. In all the other productions of nature, we fee the greatest vigour and luxuriancy of health, the nearear they are to the egg or the bud; they are indeed then most fensible of injury, and it is injury only that deftroys them. When was there a lamb, a bird, or a tree, that died becaufe it was young? Thefe are under the immediate nurfing

380

nurfing of unerring nature, and they thrive accordingly. Ought it not therefore to be the care of every nurfe and every parent, not only to protect their nurflings from injury, but to be well affured that their own officious fervices be not the greateft the helplefs creatures can fuffer?

" In the lower clafs of mankind, efpecially in the country, difeafe and mortality are not fo frequent, either among the adult or their children. Health and posterity are the portion of the poor. I mean the laborious. The want of fuperfluity confines them more within the limits of nature : hence they enjoy bleffings they feel not, and are ignorant of their caufe. The mother, who has only a few rags to cover her child loofely, and little more than her own breaft to feed it, fees it healthy and ftrong, and very foon able to shift for itself; while the puny infect, the heir and hope of a rich family, lies languishing under a load of finery that overpowers his limbs, abhorring and rejecting the dainties he is crammed with, till he dies a victim to the mistaken care and tendernefs of his fond mother. In the course of my practice, I have had frequent occafion to be fully fatisfied of this; and have often heard a mother anxioufly fay, the child has not been well ever fince it has done puking and crying. These complaints, though not attended to, point

point very plainly to their caufe. Is it not very evident when a child rids its ftomach feveral times in a day, that it has been overloaded ?---When it cries, from the incumbrance and confinement of its cloaths, that it is hurt by them? While the natural ftrength lafts, (as every child is born with more health and ftrength than is generally imagined,) it cries at or rejects the fuperfluous load, and thrives apace ; that is, grows very fat, bloated, and diftended beyond meafure, like a houfe-lamb. But in time, the fame oppreflive caufe continuing, the natural powers are overcome, being no longer able to throw off the unequal weight; the child, now not able to cry any more, languishes and is quiet. The misfortune is, these complaints are not underflood; it is fwaddled and crammed on, till, after gripes, purging, &c. it finks under both burdens into a convultion-fit, and efcapes any farther torture. This would be the cafe with the lamb, were it not killed when full fat.

"That the prefent mode of nurfing is wrong, one would think needed no other proof than the frequent mifcarriages attending it, the death of many, and ill health of those that furvive. \*\*\*\* What I am going to complain of is, that children in general are over-cloathed and over-fed; and fed and cloathed improperly. To these causes I impute almost all their diseases. But to be

382

be a little more explicit. The first great mistake is, that they think a new-born infant cannot be kept too warm : from this prejudice they load and bind it with flannels, wrappers, fwathes, ftays, &c. which all together are almost equal to its own weight; by which means a healthy child in a month's time is made fo tender and chilly, it cannot bear the external air; and if by any accident of a door or window left carelefsly open too long, a refreshing breeze be admitted into the fuffocating atmosphere of the lying-in bedchamher, the child and mother fometimes catch irrecoverable colds : but, what is worfe than this, at the end of the month, if things go on apparently well, this hot-bed plant is fent out into the country to be reared in a leaky houfe, that lets in wind and rain from every quarter. Is it any wonder the child never thrives afterwards? The truth is, a new-born child cannot well be too cool and loofe in its drefs; it wants lefs cloathing than a grown perfon in proportion, becaufe it is naturally warmer, as appears by the thermometer, and would therefore bear the cold of a winter's night much better than any adult perfon whatever. There are many inftances, both ancient and modern, of infants exposed and deferted, that have lived feveral days; as it was the practice in ancient times, in many parts of the world, to expose all those whom the parents did not care to be encumbered with ; that 7.1 were

were deformed, or born under evil stars; not to mention the many foundlings picked up in London ftreets. These instances may ferve to shew, that nature has made children able to bear even great hardfhips, before they are made weak and fickly by their miftaken nurfes. But befides the mischief arising from the weight and heat of thefe fwadding-cloaths, they are put on fo tight, and the child is fo cramped by them, that its bowels have not room, nor the limbs any liberty, to act and exert themfelves in the free eafy manner they ought. This is a very hurtful circumstance; for limbs that are not used will never be strong, and fuch tender bodies cannot bear much preffure : the circulation reftrained by the compression of any one part, must produce unnatural fwellings in fome other, efpecially as the fibres of infants are fo eafily dif-To which, doubtlefs, are owing the tended. many diffortions and deformities we meet with every where ; chiefly among women, who fuffer more in this particular than the men.

"If nurfes were capable of making juft obfervations, they might, fee and take notice of that particular happinefs, which a child fhews by all its powers of expression, when it is newly undressed. How pleased, how delighted it is with this new liberty, when indulged for a few minutes with the free use of its legs and arms !  $7^{+}$  But

#### AFPENDIX.

But this is not to last long; it is fwaddled up as before, notwithstanding its cries and complaints.

" I would recommend the following drefs: a little flannel waistcoat, without fleeves, made to fit the body, and tie loofely behind; to which there fhould be a petticoat fewed, and over this a kind of gown of the fame material, or any other that is light, thin, and flimfy. The petticoat should not be quite fo long as the child, the gown a few inches longer; with one cap only on the head, which may be made double, if it be thought not warm enough. What I mean is, that the whole coiffure fhould be fo contrived, that it might be put on at once, and neither bind nor prefs the head at all : the linen as ufual. This I think would be abundantly fufficient for the day; laying afide all those fwathes, bandages, stays, and contrivances, that are most ridiculoufly ufed to clofe and keep the head in its place, and fupport the body. As if nature, exact nature, had produced her chief work, a human creature, fo carelefsly unfinished as to want those idle aids to make it perfect. Shoes and ftockings are very needlefs incumbrances, befides that they keep the legs wet and nafty if they are not changed every hour, and often cramp and hurt the feet : a child would stand firmer, and learn to walk much fooner, without them. CC

them. I think they cannot be neceffary till it runs out in the dirt. There should be a thin flannel fhirt for the night, which ought to be every way quite loofe. Children in this fimple, pleafant drefs, which may be readily put on and off without teazing them, would find themfelves perfectly eafy and happy, enjoying the free ufe of their limbs and faculties, which they would very foon begin to employ when thus left at liberty. I would have them put into it as foon as they are born, and continued in it till they are three years old; when it may be changed for any other more genteel and fashionable : though I could wish it was not the custom to wear stays at all; not becaufe I fee no beauty in the fugar-loaf fhape, but that I am apprehenfive it is often procured at the expence of the health and ftrength of the body. There is an odd notion enough entertained about change, and the keeping of children clean. Some imagine that clean linen and fresh clothes draw, and rob them of their nourifhing juices; I cannot fee that they do any thing more than imbibe a little of that moifture which their bodies exhale. Were it, as is fuppofed, it would be of fervice to them ; fince they are always too abundantly fupplied, and therefore I think they cannot be changed too often, and would have them clean every day; as it would free them from ftinks and fourneffes, which are not only offenfive, but very prejudicial to the tender state of infancy.

386

" The

" The feeding of children properly, is of much greater importance to them than their clothing. We ought to take great care to be right in this material article, and that nothing be given them but what is wholefome and good for them, and in fuch quantity as the body calls for towards its support and growth; not a grain more. Let us confider what nature directs in the cafe : if we follow nature, inftead of leading or driving it, we cannot err. In the bufinefs of nurfing, as well as phyfic, art is ever destructive, if it does not exactly copy this original. When a child is first born, there feems to be no provision at all made for it; for the mother's milk, as it is now managed, feldom comes till the third day; fo that according to this appearance of nature, a child would be left a day and a half, or two days, without any food. Were this really the cafe, it would be a fufficient proof that it wanted none; as indeed it does not immediately; for it is born full of blood, full of excrement, its appetites not awake, nor its fenfes opened; and requires fome intermediate time of abstinence and reft to compose and recover the ftruggle of the birth, and the change of circulation (the blood running into new channels) which always put it into a little fever. However extraordinary this might appear, I am fure it would be better that the child was not fed even all that time, than as it generally is fed; for it would fleep the greatest part of the time, and, when the milk

387

CC2
milk was ready for it would be very hungry, and fuck with more eagernefs; which is often neceffary, for it feldom comes freely at first. But let me endeavour to reconcile this difficulty, that a child fhould be born thus apparently unprovided for : I fay apparently, for in reality it is not fo. Nature neither intended that a child fhould be kept fo long fafting, nor that we should feed it for her. Her defign is broke in upon, and a difficulty raifed that is wholly owing to mistaken management. The child, as foon as it is born, is taken from the mother, and not fuffered to fuck till the milk comes of itfelf; but is either fed with strange and improper things, or put to fuck fome other woman, whofe milk flowing in a full ftream, overpowers the newborn infant that has not yet learned to fwallow, and fets it a coughing, or gives it a hiccup : the mother is left to ftruggle with the load of her milk, unaffifted by the fucking of the child. Thus two great evils are produced, the one a prejudice to the child's health, the other the danger of the mother's life; at leaft the retarding her recovery, by caufing what is called a milkfever; which has been thought to be natural, but fo far from it, that it is entirely owing to this misconduct. I am confident from experience, that there would be no fever at all, were things managed rightly; were the child kept without food of any kind till it was hungry, which it is impoffible it should be just after the birth, and then

then applied to the mother's breafts : it would fuck with ftrength enough, after a few repeated trials, to make the milk flow gradually, in due proportion to the child's unexercifed faculty of fwallowing, and the call of its ftomach. Thus the child would not only provide for itfelf the best of nourishment, but, by opening a free paffage for it, would take off the mother's load, as it increafed before it could opprefs or hurt her; and therefore effectually prevent the fever, which is caufed only by the painful diftention of the lacteal veffels of the breafts, when the milk is injudicioufly fuffered to accumulate. Here let me defcribe a cafe of pure nature, in order to illustrate this material point yet farther. When a healthy young woman lies-in of her first child, before the operations of nature have been perverted by any abfurd practices, her labour would be ftrong, and, as I have chofen to inftance in the cafe of a first child, perhaps difficult; but in a few minutes after her delivery, fhe and her child, if it be not injured, would fall into a fweet fleep of fix or feven hours : the mother, if no poifonous opiate has been unneceffarily given her, would awake refreshed, the child hungry. A little thin broth with bread, or fome fuch light food, should be then given her; and foon after the child be put to fuck. In one hour or two the milk would infallibly flow; and, if nothing elfe be given it, the child would grow ftrong, and

CC3

and the recover perfectly in a few days. This is the conftant courfe of nature, which is very little attended to, and never followed. The general practice is, as foon as a child is born, to cram a dab of butter and fugar down its throat, a little oil, panada, caudle, or fome fuch unwholefome mefs. So that they fet out wrong, and the child stands a fair chance of being made fick from the first hour. It is the custom of some to give a little roaft pig to an infant, which, it feems, is to cure it of all the mother's longings. Much nonfenfe has been propagated, and believed, about women's longings, without any foundation in truth and nature. I wish these matters were a little more inquired into, for the honour of the fex, to which many imperfections of this kind are imputed, which I am fure it does not lie under.

"Hence I may be afked, what is to be done with a child born fick, that, inftead of fleeping, cries inceffantly from the birth, and is hardly to be quieted by any means? Let good care be taken that it is not hurt by the dreffing, or rather let it not be dreffed at all, but wrapped up in a loofe flannel. If, notwithftanding this precaution, it ftill continues crying; inftead of feeding it, for it is certainly a prepofterous thing to think of feeding a child becaufe it is fick, though poffibly this may ftop its mouth for a little

little while, let it be applied to the mother's breaft, perhaps it may bring the milk immediately, which would be the best medicine for it in fuch a cafe; or the nipple in its mouth may quiet it, though it does not bring it. And it is certainly better it fhould be quieted without food than with it, which must necessarily make it worfe. Sometimes indeed the child may be fo very ill, that it will not even attempt to fuck. In fuch a cafe, which I think can happen but rarely, let the physic I shall recommend a little farther on, where children are unavoidably to be dry-nurfed, be given, a little every hour, till it takes effect, still attempting to bring it to fuck the mother's milk, which is the best physic or food it can take.

" When a child fucks its own mother, which with a very few exceptions would be best for every child and every mother, nature has provided it with fuch wholefome and fuitable nourifhment, fuppofing her a temperate woman that makes fome use of her limbs, it can hardly do amifs. The mother would likewife, in most hyfterical nervous cafes, eftablish her own health by it, though fhe were weak and fickly before, as well as that of her offspring. For thefe reafons I could wifh, that every woman that is able, whole fountains are not greatly diffurbed or tainted, would give fuck to her child. I am very

CC4

very fure that forcing back the milk, which most young women must have in great abundance, may be of fatal confequence : fometimes it endangers life, and often lays the foundation of many incurable difeafes. The reafons that are given for this practice are very frivolous, and drawn from false premifes; that fome women are too weak to bear fuch a drain, which would rob them of their own nourifhment. This is a very mistaken notion ; for the first general cause of most people's difeases is, not want of nourishment, as is here imagined, but too great fulnefs and redundancy of humours; good at first, but being more than the body can employ or confume, they stagnate, degenerate, and the whole mafs becomes corrupt, and produces many difeafes. This is confirmed by the general practice of phyficians, who make holes in the fkin, perpetual blifters, iffues, &c. to let out the fuperfluity. I would therefore leave it to be confidered, whether the throwing back fuch a load of humour, as a woman's first milk, be most likely to mend her conftitution, or make her complaints irremediable. The mother's first milk is purgative, and cleanfes the child of its long-hoarded excrement; no child, therefore, can be deprived of it without manifest injury. By degrees it changes its property, becomes lefs purgative, and more nourifhing; and is the best and only food the child likes, or ought to have for

for fome time. If I could prevail, no child fhould ever be crammed with any unnatural mixture, till the provision of nature was ready for it; nor afterwards fed with any ungenial alien diet whatever, at least for the first three months : for it is not well able to digeft and affimilate other aliments fooner. I have feen very healthy fine children, that never ate or drank any thing whatever but the mother's milk for the first ten or twelve months. Nature feems to direct this. by giving them no teeth till about that time. There is ufually milk enough with the first child; fometimes more than it can take: it is poured forth from an exuberant, overflowing urn, by a bountiful hand that never provides fpar-ingly. The call of nature should be waited for to feed it with any thing more fubftantial, and the appetite ever precede the food; not only with regard to the daily meals, but those changes of diet, which opening, increasing life requires. But this is never done in either cafe, which is one of the greatest mistakes of all nurses. Thus far nature, if the be not interrupted, will do the whole bufinefs perfectly well; and there feems to be nothing left for a nurfe to do, but to keep the child clean and fweet, and to tumble and tofs it about a good deal, play with it, and keep it in good humour,

"When the child requires more folid fuftenance, we are to inquire what, and how much

is

is most proper to give it. We may be well affured there is a great miltake either in the quantity or quality of children's food, or both, as it is ufually given them; becaufe they are made fick by it; for to this miltake I cannot help imputing nine in ten of all their difeafes. As to quantity, there is a most ridiculous error in the common practice; for it is generally fuppofed, that, whenever a child cries, it wants victuals; and it is accordingly fed, ten, twelve, or more times in a day and night. This is fo obvious a mifapprehenfion, that I am furprifed it fhould ever prevail. If a child's wants and motions be diligently and judicioufly attended to, it will be found that it never cries but from pain: now the first fenfations of hunger are not attended with pain; accordingly a child (I mean this of a very young one) that is hungry, will make a hundred other figns of its want, before it will cry for food. If it be healthy and quite eafy in its drefs, it will hardly ever cry at all. Indeed these figns and motions I speak of are but rarely to be obferved; becaufe it feldom happens that children are ever fuffered to be hungry. In a few, very few, whom I have had the pleafure to fee reafonably nurfed, that were not fed above two or three times in four and twenty hours, and yet were perfectly healthy, active, and happy, I have feen thefe fignals, which were as intelligible as if they had fpoken.

394

doorn word bons at \$3 minipal of sup ar" There

" There are many faults in the quality of their food : it is not fimple enough. Their paps, panadas, gruels, &c. are generally enriched with fugar, fpice, and fometimes a drop of wine, neither of which they ought ever to tafte. Our bodies never want them : they are what luxury only has introduced, to the destruction of the health of mankind. It is not enough that their food be fimple, it fhould be alfo light. Several people, I find, are miftaken in their notions of what is light; and fancy that most kinds of pastry, puddings, cuftards, &c. are light, that is, light of digeftion. But there is nothing heavier in this fense than unfermented flour and eggs boiled hard, which are the chief ingredients of those preparations. What I mean by light, to give the best idea I can of it, is any substance that is eafily feparated, and foluble in warm water. Good bread is the lighteft thing I know: the power of due fermentation, in which confifts the whole art of making it, breaks and attenuates the tenacious particles of the flour fo as to give it these qualities I mention, and make it the fittest food for young children. Cows milk is alfo fimple and light, and very good for them; but it is injudicioufly prepared : it fhould not be boiled; for boiling alters the tafte and property of it, deftroys its fweetnefs, and makes it thicker, heavier, and lefs fit to mix and affimilate with the blood. But the chief objection is, that their food

food is wholly vegetable, the bad confequence of which is, that it will turn four in their flomachs. The first and general cause of all the difeases of infants is manifeftly this acefcent quality of all their food. If any of these vegetable preparations I have named, be kept in a degree of heat equal to that of a child's ftomach, it will become four as vinegar in a few hours time. These things are therefore very improper to feed a child wholly with. Some part of its diet fhould be contrived to have a contrary tendency; fuch as we find only in flefh, which is the direct oppofite to acid, and tends to putrefaction. In a due mixture of these two extremes, correcting each other, confifts that falubrity of aliment our nature feems to require. As we are partly carnivorous animals, a child ought not to be fed wholly upon vegetables. The mother's milk, when it is perfectly good, feems to be this true mixture of the animal and vegetable properties, that agrees best with the constitution of a child, readily paffes into good blood, requiring but a gentle exertion of the powers of circulation to break and fubdue its particles, and make them fmooth and round, and eafily divifible. I would advife therefore, that one half of infants' diet, be thin light broths; with a little bread or rice boiled in them; which last is not fo acefcent as any other kind of meal or flour. These broths should be made with the flesh of full-grown animals, becaufe

caufe their juices are more elaborate; especially if they have never been confined to be fatted. The juices of a young ox, taken from the plough, make the finest flavoured and most wholesome foup. I believe it is for the fame reafon, the flesh of all wild animals has a higher taste than that of tame, faginated ones, and is therefore most agreeable to the palate of the luxurious: but this is to be understood of those creatures that feed on corn or herbage. The other part of children's diet may be a little toasted bread and water boiled almost dry, and then mixed with fresh milk not boiled\*. This, without fugar, fpice, or any other pretended amendment whatever, would be perfectly light and wholefome, of fufficient nourifhment, fomething like milk from the cow, with the additional ftrength and spirit of bread in it. Twice a day, and not oftener, a fucking child fhould be fed at first; once with the broth, and once with the milk thus prepared. As to the quantity at each time,

\* The London bakers are fulpected of putting alum in their bread, which would be very pernicious to infants. Therefore rufks, or the bifcuits called tops and bottoms, or rice, may be ufed inftead of it. Thefe will not turn four fo foon as common bread; which quality is undoubtedly an objection to ufing much of it, efpecially when children are weakly. The fafeft and beft method in my opinion is, not to feed them at all; at leaft till they are fix or eight months old. The fineft children I ever faw lived wholly upon fucking till after that age.

its appetite must be the measure of that. Its hunger should be fatisfied, but no more; for children will always eat with fome eagernefs full as much as they ought: therefore it must be very wrong to go beyond that, and ftuff them till they fpew, as the common method is. They fhould not be laid on their backs to be fed, but held in a fitting pofture, that fwallowing may be eafier to them, and that they may the more readily difcover when they have had enough. When they come to be about ten or twelve months old, and their appetite and digeftion grow ftrong, they may be fed three times a day; which I think they ought never to exceed their whole lives after. By night I would not have them fed or fuckled at all, that they might at least be hungry in a morning. It is this nightfeeding that makes them fo over fat and bloated. If they be not used to it at first, and, perhaps, awaked on purpofe, they will never feek it; and if they are not diffurbed from the birth, in a week's time they will get into a habit of fleeping all or most part of the night very quietly, awaking poffibly once or twice for a few minutes, when they are wet, and ought to be changed. Their meals, and, in my opinion, their fucking too, ought to be at flated times, and the fame every day; that the ftomach may have intervals to digeft, and the appetite return. The child would foon be quite eafy and fatisfied in the habit; much

much more fo than when taught to expect food at all times, and at every little fit of crying or uneafinefs. Let this method be observed about a twelvemonth, when, and not before, they may be weaned; not all at once, but by infenfible degrees; that they may neither feel, nor fret at, the want of the breaft. This might be very eafily managed, if they were fuffered to fuck only at certain times. Were this plan of nurfing literally purfued, the children kept clean and fweet, tumbled and toffed about a good deal, and carried out every day in all weathers, I am confident, that, in fix or eight months time, most children would become healthy and strong, would be able to fit up on the ground without fupport, to divert themfelves an hour at a time, to the great relief of their nurfes; would readily find the use of their legs, and very foon shift for themfelves.

" If it be afked, whether I mean this of children in general, and that weakly ones, born of unhealthy parents, fhould be treated in the fame manner; I anfwer, that it is not fo common for children to inherit the difeafes of their parents, as is generally imagined : there is much vulgar error in this opinion; for people that are very unhealthy feldom have children, efpecially if the bad health be of the female fide; and it is generally late in life when chronic difeafes take place

place in most men, when the business of love is pretty well over: certainly children can have no title to those infirmities which their parents have acquired by indolence and intemperance long after their birth. It is not common for people to complain of ails they think hereditary, till they are grown up; that is, till they have contributed to them by their own irregularities and exceffes, and then are glad to throw their own faults back upon their parents, and lament a bad conflitution when they have fpoiled a very good one. It is very feldom that children are troubled with family diffempers. Indeed, when we find them affected with fcrophulous or venereal complaints, we may reafonably conclude the taint to have been transmitted to them; but these cafes are very rare, in comparison of the many others that are falfely, and without the least foundation, imputed to parents; when the real caufe is either in the complainants themfelves, or bad nurfing, that has fixed them early in bad habits. In one fenfe, many difeafes may be faid to be hereditary, perhaps all those of malformation, by which I mean not only deformity and diffortion, but all those cafes where the fibres and veffels of one part are weaker in proportion than the reft; fo that upon any ftrain of the body, whether of debauch or too violent exercife, the weak part fails first, and diforders the whole. Thus complaints may be produced fimilar

fimilar to those of the parent, owing in some measure to the fimilitude of parts, which poffibly is inherited like the features of the face; but yet these difeases might never have appeared, but for the immediate acting caufe, the violence done to the body. Most distempers have two caufes : the one, a particular state of the folids and fluids of the body, which difpofe it to receive certain infections and impulses; the other, the infection or impulse itself. Now what I contend for is, that though this predifponent flate or habit of the body be heritable, yet the difeafes incident to thefe wretched heirs may be avoided, by preventing the active caufe; which may be done in many cafes by a due attention to the non-naturals, as they are called; in plainer words, by a temperate, active life; in children, by good nurfing. Therefore I conclude, that, inftead of indulging and enfeebling yet more by the common methods, children fo unhappily born, what I am recommending, together with the wholefome milk of a healthy nurfe, is the beft, the only means to remedy the evil, and by which alone they may by degrees be made healthy and ftrong. And thus, in a generation or two of reafonable temperate perfons, every taint and infirmity whatever, the king's evil and madnefs not excepted, would be totally worn out.

401

" The

" The plain natural plan I have laid down is never followed, becaufe most mothers, of any condition, either cannot, or will not undertake the troublefome tafk of fuckling their own children; which is troublefome only for want of proper method : were it rightly managed, there would be too much pleafure in it, to every woman that can prevail upon herfelf to give up a little of the beauty of her breaft to feed her offfpring; though this is a miftaken notion, for the breafts are not fpoiled by giving fuck, but by growing fat. There would be no fear of offending the hufband's ears with the noife of the fqualling brat. The child, was it nurfed in this way, would be always quiet, in good humour, ever playing, laughing, or fleeping. In my opinion, a man of fense cannot have a prettier rattle (for rattles he must have of one kind or other) than fuch a young child. I am quite at a lofs to account for the general practice of fending infants out of doors, to be fuckled or drynurfed by another woman, who has not fo much understanding, nor can have fo much affection for it, as the parents; and how it comes to pafs, that people of good fenfe and eafy circumstances will not give themfelves the pains to watch over the health and welfare of their children, but are fo carelefs as to give them up to the common methods, without confidering how near it is to an equal chance that they are deftroyed by them.

them. The ancient cuftom of exposing them to wild beafts, or drowning them, would certainly be a much quicker and more humane way of difpatching them. There are fome, however, who wifh to have children, and to preferve them, but are mistaken in their cares about To fuch only I would address myfelf, them. and earneftly recommend it to every father to have his child nurfed under his own eye; to make use of his own reason and sense, in superintending and directing the management of it; nor fuffer it to be made one of the mysteries of the Bona Dea, from which the men are to be excluded. I would advife every mother that can, for her own fake as well as her child's, to fuckle it: if she be a healthy woman, it will confirm her health; if weakly, in most cafes it will reftore her. It need be no confinement to her, or abridgment of her time : four times in four and twenty hours will be often enough to give it fuck; letting it have as much as it will fuck out of both breafts at each time. It may be fed and dreffed by fome handy reafonable fervant, that will fubmit to be directed ; whom, likewife, it may fleep with. No other woman's milk can be fo good for her child; and dry-nurfing I look. upon to be the most unnatural and dangerous method of all: and, according to my observation, not one in three furvives it. To breed a child in this artificial manner, requires more knowledge of nature and the animal œconomy, than the best nurse was ever mistrefs of, as well

DD2

28

as more care and attention than is generally beftowed on children: the fkill of a good phyfician would be neceffary to manage it rightly." \* \* \* \* \* \* \* \*

The Doctor is here led to ftate his opinion as to the precautions neceffary to be taken in the choice of hired nurfes, and his reafons why the children entrusted to their care should be treated fomewhat differently from those who are nurfed in a more natural way, and fuck their own mothers. He does not deem it enough that hired nurfes fhould be clean and healthy: he looks upon their age as a material confideration. " Thofe," he fays, " between twenty and thirty are certainly of the beft age; becaufe they will have more milk than the very young, and more and better than the old. But what," he thinks, " of the utmost confequence is, that great regard fhould be had to the time of their lying-in, and those procured, if poffible, who have not been brought to bed above two or three months." He justly observes, that "nature intending a child fhould fuck about a twelvemonth, the milk feldom continues good much longer;" and he adds, with a ftill greater degree of evidence, "that, if a new-born infant be deprived of its own mother's milk, it ought undoubtedly to have what is most like it: the newer it is, the more fuitable in all refpects to its tender nature." \* \* \*

404

After

After cenfuring a very common practice with poor women, who, if they can get nurfe-children, will fuckle two or three of them fucceffively with the fame milk, he proceeds thus : "a nurfe ought to have great regard to her diet : it is not enough that fhe be fober and temperate; her food fhould confift of a proper mixture of flefh and vegetables: fhe fhould eat one hearty meal of unfalted flefh-meat every day, with a good deal of garden-ftuff, and a little bread. Thin broth or milk would be beft for her breakfast and supper. Her drink should be small-beer, or milk and water; but upon no account fhould fhe ever touch a drop of wine or ftrong drink, much lefs any kind of fpirituous liquors : giving ale or brandy to a nurfe is, in effect, giving it to the child; and it is eafy to conclude what would be the confequence," \* \* \*

This equally candid and judicious writer does not enter upon his promifed defcription of the treatment proper for children put out to nurfe, without again reminding his readers, that the plan, which he would lay down, could he prevail, would be that of nature, excluding art and foreign aid entirely. "But," he adds, "when this is broke in upon, a little adventitious fkill becomes indifpenfibly neceffary; that, if we are not perfectly right in following clofely the defign of nature, we may co-operate a little, D D 3 and

and not be totally wrong in counteracting it, as is too often the cafe. What I mean is, that every child, not allowed the mother's first milk, whether it be dry-nurfed or fuckled by another woman, fhould be purged in a day or two after the birth, and this purging continued for fome time; not by regular dofes of phyfic that may operate all at once, but fome lenient laxative fhould be contrived, and given two or three times a day, fo as to keep the child's body open for the first nine days, or fortnight; leffening the quantity infenfibly, till it be left off. It fhould be fo managed, that the operation of the artificial phyfic may refemble that of the natural. This is fo material, that, for want of it, most children within the first month break out in pimples all over; the nurfes call it the red-gum, and look upon it to be a natural thing, and that the children will be unhealthy that have it not. So indeed they will be in all likelihood ; and it is better that these foulnesses, which become acrid and hot by remaining too long in the body, fhould be difcharged through the fkin, than not at all; or that they fhould be lodged in the blood, or fall upon the vitals, to lay the foundation of numberless future evils; but it is chiefly owing to the neglect of this method at first. A child that fucks its own mother, unlefs it be greatly over-fed, or kept too hot, will never be troubled with this humour at all." \* \* \* \*

406

The

The following is the form of the gentle purgative which the Doctor recommends to fuch infants as have been deprived of the falutary operation of their mothers' milk :

" Take manna, pulp of caffia, of each half an ounce: diffolve them in about three ounces of thin broth. Let the child take two fpoonfuls three times a day, varying the quantity according to the effect; which, at first, ought to be three or four ftools in four and twenty hours."

Among other rules for the conduct of hired nurfes, this experienced phyfician particularly enjoins fuch women "to keep the children awake by day, as long as they are difpofed to be fo, and to amufe and keep them in good humour all they can; not to lull and rock them to fleep, or to continue their fleep too long; which is only done to fave their own time and trouble, to the great detriment of the children's health, fpirits, and understanding." \* \* \* \* \* Here he refers to his former observations on the changes. to be gradually made in the diet of children; when they come to require more folid fuftenance than breaft-milk; and he takes occasion to introduce the following remarks :

" A child may be allowed any kind of mellow fruit, either raw, stewed, or baked; roots of all

all forts, and all the produce of the kitchengarden. I am fure all thefe things are wholefome and good for them, and every one elfe, notwithstanding the idle notion of their being windy, which they are only to very debauched ftomachs; and fo is milk: but no man's blood wants the cleanfing, refreshing power of milk, more than his whofe ftomach, ufed to inflammatory things of high relifh, will not bear the first chill of it. To children, all this kind of food, taken in moderation, is perfectly grateful and falutary. Some may think that they carry into the ftomach the eggs of future worms : but of this I am not very apprehenfive, for I believe there are few things we eat or drink that do not convey them. But then they can never be hatched in a healthy infide, where all the juices are fweet and good, and every gland performs its office : the gall, in particular, would deftroy them : bullocks' gall has been found to be a good and fafe vermifuge. It is my opinion, we fwallow the eggs of many little animals, that are never brought into life within us, except where they find a fit neft or lodgment in the acid phlegm of vitiated humours of the ftomach and bowels. Were thefe totally discharged every day, and the food of yesterday employed in nourifhment, and the fuperfluity thrown off to the last grain, no worms could ever breed or harbour in our vitals. As foon as the children have any teeth, at fix or eight months, they may by degrees be used to a little flefh-meat ; which

which they are always very fond of, much more fo at first, than of any confectionary or pastry wares, with which they should never debauch their taste."

I have elfewhere enlarged on the fatal effects of thefe palatable poifons; and I am not without hopes that tender and rational mothers will pay fome little attention to my warnings. A reform in this article alone—the total difufe of paftry in the diet of young children—will go a great way towards preventing many of the worft complaints to which they are fubject.

From the above remarks on the proper food of infants, the Doctor makes a very natural transition to the confideration of their difeafes. He begins with expofing the abfurdity of popular errors and popular prejudices with refpect to teething. " Breeding teeth," he fays, " has been thought to be, and is fatal to many children; but I am confident this is not from nature, for it is no difeafe, or we could not be well in health till one or two and twenty, or later. Teeth are breeding the greateft part of that time; and it is my opinion, the laft teeth give more pain than the first, as the bones and gums they are to pierce are grown more firm and hard. But, whatever fever, fits, or other dangerous fymptoms

fymptoms feem to attend this operation of nature, healthy children have fometimes bred their teeth without any fuch bad attendants; which ought to incline us to fuspect the evil not to be natural, but rather the effect of too great a fulnefs, or the corrupt humours of the body put into agitation by the flimulating pain the tooth caufes in breaking its way out. This, I believe, never happens without fome pain, and poffibly a little fever; but if the blood and juices be perfectly fweet and good, and there be not too great a redundancy of them, both will be but flight, and pass off imperceptibly, without any bad confequence whatever. The chief intention of the method I am recommending is, to preferve the humours of the body in this state; and therefore, if it fucceeds, children fo managed will breed their teeth with lefs pain and danger than are commonly observed to attend this work of nature."

In fupport of this opinion, I can flate from my own experience, that I have never known cutting the teeth, as it is called, attended with any pain of an alarming nature, except in cafes of previous difeafe, mifmanagement, or bad nurfing. Fevers, convultion-fits, and other dangerous fymptoms, are always, upon fuch occafions, the confequences of an extreme fulnefs of the

the habit, a vitiated ftate of the blood and juices, fome conflitutional weaknefs, or a great irritability of the nervous fyftem. The ufe alfo of corals, and the like hard fubftances, by rendering the gums callous, must oppose additional refistance to the burfting tooth, and greatly increase the acuteness of the pain. But the Doctor's text requires no comment. I shall therefore refume my quotation from his valuable pamphlet.

" As I have faid," continues he, " that the first and general cause of most of the difeases infants are liable to, is the acid corruption of their food, it may not be amifs just to mention an eafy and certain remedy, or rather preventive, if given timely, at the first appearance of predominating acid; which is very obvious, from the crude white or green stools, gripes and purgings, occafioned by it. The common method, when these fymptoms appear, is to give the pearl-julep, crab's eyes, and the teftaceous powders; which, though they do abforb the acidities, have this inconvenience in their effect, that they are apt to lodge in the body, and bring on a coffiveness very detrimental to infants, and therefore require a little manna, or fome gentle purge, to be given frequently to carry them off. Instead of these, I would recommend a certain fine

fine infipid powder, called magnefia alba, which, at the fame time it corrects and fweetens all fourneffes rather more effectually than the teftaceous powders, is likewife a lenient purgative, and keeps the body gently open. This is the only alkaline purge I know of, and which our difpenfatories have long wanted. I have taken it myfelf, and given it to others, for the heart-burn, and find it to be the beft and moft effectual remedy for that complaint. It may be given to children from one to two drams a day, a little at a time, in all their food, till the acidities be quite overcome, and the concomitant fymptoms difappear entirely. I have often given it with good and great effect, even when the children have been far gone in difeafes first brought on by prevailing acid.

"It is always eafier to prevent difeafes than to cure them; and as neither children, nor indeed grown perfons, are ever feized with chronic difeafes fuddenly, the progrefs of decaying health being perceptibly gradual, it is no difficult matter for a phyfician of common fkill to obferve the firft ftep towards illnefs, and to foretell the confequence, in all those whose habit of life iswell known to him. But to parents and nurfes in general, these observations may not occur. I will therefore point out a few certain figns and fymptoms, by which they may be affured, that  $\frac{1}{7} 8$  a child's

a child's health is decaying, even before it appears to be fick. If these are neglected, the evil increafes, grows from bad to worfe, and more violent and apparent complaints will follow, and perhaps end in incurable difeafes, which a timely remedy, or a flight change in the diet and manner of life, had infallibly prevented. The first tendency to difease may be observed in a child's breath. It is not enough the breath be not offenfive: it fhould be fweet and fragrant like a nofegay of fresh flowers, or a pail of new milk from a young cow that feeds upon the fweeteft grafs of the fpring; and this as well at first waking in the morning, as all day long. It is always fo with children that are in perfect delicate health. As foon, therefore, as a child's breath is found to be either hot, or ftrong, or four, we may be affured that digeftion and furfeit have fouled and diffurbed the blood, and now is the time to apply a proper remedy, and prevent a train of impending evils. Let the child be reftrained in its food; eat lefs; live upon milk or thin broth for a day or two; be carried, or walk if it is able, a little more than ufual in the open air. Let a little of this powder, or any other proper physic, be given; not that I would advise physic to be made familiar; but one dofe administered now, would prevent the neceffity of a great many that might afterwards be prefcribed with much lefs good effect.

" If this first fymptom of approaching illness be overlooked, the child, who, if it was healthy, would lie quiet as a log all night, will have difturbed fleep, reftleffness, terrifying dreams; will be talking, ftarting, kicking, and tumbling about; or fmiling and laughing, as is common with very young children when they are griped; and the nurses fay they fee and converse with angels. After this will follow loss of appetite and complexion, check of growth, decay of ftrength, cough, confumption, or elfe colics, gripes, worms, fits, &c. difeases that require all the skill of a good physician; and happy for them, if the utmost he can employ will reftore them to any degree of lasting health.

" There is one thing more which I forgot to mention in its proper place, and therefore I must take notice of it here; that is, the degree of exercife proper for children. This is of more confequence than all the reft; for, without it, all our care in feeding and clothing will not fucceed to our wifhes : but when by due degrees a child is brought to bear a good deal of exercife without fatigue, it is inconceivable how much impropriety and abfurdity in both those articles it will endure unhurt. A child, therefore, fhould be pushed forwards, and taught to walk as foon as poffible. A healthy child a year old will be able to walk alone. This we may call the 5t

the æra of their deliverance; for this great difficulty furmounted, they generally do well, by getting out of the nurfe's hands to fhift for themfelves. And here I must endeavour to correct a great mistake, which is, that most people think it wrong to put weakly children upon their legs, efpecially if they are the leaft bent or crooked; but whoever will venture the experiment will furely find, that crooked legs will grow in time ftrong and ftraight by frequent walking, while difufe will make them worfe and worfe every day. As they grow daily more and more able, let their walks be gradually increafed, till they can walk two miles on a ftretch without wearinefs; which they will be very well able to do before they are three years old, if they are accuftomed to it every day. To lead them fuch a walk, fhould be imposed as an indifpenfible talk upon their maids, for to them it will be the higheft pleafure; fo far from a burthen to them, that if they perform the daily duty, they will, from the impulse of their own active vigour, be found running, leaping, and playing, all day long. Thus, a dull, heavy child may be made playful and fprightly, a weakly one healthy and ftrong, and confirmed in good habits and perpetual health.

"There are fome other little niceties that, were they observed in the nursing of children, would

would be of fome use to them; fuch as making them lie straight in the bed. I do not mean extended like a corpfe, but that their limbs may be free and eafy. I have fometimes feen children a year or two old lie doubled up in bed as in the womb, efpecially in cold weather; and from the conftraint of their posture, fall into profuse fweats. This will be prevented if they are laid ftraight; and fleep relaxing all the mufcles of the body, the knees will naturally be bent a little. They fhould be taught to use both hands alike; for employing one more than the other will not only make the hand and arm fo ufed, but alfo that fide of the body, bigger than the other. This is fometimes the caufe of crookednefs. It would likewife not be amifs to forward their fpeaking plain, by fpeaking plain diftinct words to them, inftead of the namby-pamby ftyle, and giving them back their own broken inarticulate attempts; by which means, I believe, fome children fcarcely fpeak intelligibly at feven years of age. I think they cannot be made reafonable creatures too foon." \* \* \* \* \*

As this effay was written in the form of a letter, the Doctor concludes it with an apology to the gentleman to whom it was addreffed, for the loofe manner in which the thoughts were laid before him. The writer very candidly confeffes that he had " neither time nor patience to think of

of form and order, or fupporting them by affected demonstrations taken from mechanical principles and powers. "All I have endeavoured," fays he, " is to be intelligible and ufeful; and therefore I have avoided, as much as poffible, all terms of art; together with learned quotations, as often produced out of vanity, and to shew deep reading, as for the fake of proof. \*\*\*\*\* I shall only add, by way of perfuasive to those who may be inclined to make trial of the method I recommend, that I am a father, and have already practifed it with the most defirable fucces."

In a postfcript to the tenth edition of this pamphlet, dated July 17th, 1769, the author expreffes himfelf in the following manner :

"It is now above twenty years fince I wrote the foregoing effay; and though I have made a a few alterations, it was only to explain those paffages that contained any apparent difficulty or obfcurity: I have never yet found caufe to alter effentially any one opinion delivered in it. I have through the whole industriously laboured at the greatest plainness and fimplicity; and yet my meaning has been much mistaken. Some have very strangely expected to find in it the general cure of children's difeases, though it be professed written only to prevent them, by E = E

eftablishing good health; a very different thing (whatever people may think) from the cure of dif-Sick or weak children, whether fuch eafes. by nature, or made fuch by bad nurfing, cannot perhaps be brought immediately into the habits here recommended, but must first be cured of their maladies by a skilful physician; who, if he be also an honeft man, will introduce these or fimilar habits of management, to continue them in health and ftrength. But in treating their difeafes, as well as in nurfing them, I am very fure many capital errors are committed. I object greatly in particular to the frequent use of antimonial and mercurial medicines; which, though they give fometimes a little temporary relief, by difcharging crude and phlegmatic humours, killing worms, &c. I am very confident a repeated use of them breaks the blood, relaxes the fibres, and is every way deftructive to the conftitution of children. Present relief seems to be all that is defired, and therefore all that is intended by medication : the flow, but permanent effects of good habits few have patience to expect. Others have neglected effentials, to lay strefs only upon trifles. A lady of great fway among her acquaintance told me not long ago, with an air of reproach, that fhe had nurfed her child according to my book, and it died. I afked if the had fuckled it herfelf? -- No. -- Had it fucked any other woman? - It was dry-nurfed. -Then

-Then, madam, you cannot impute your miffortune to my advice, for you have taken a method quite contrary to it in the moft capital point. -Oh! but according to my direction, it had never worn flockings.-Madam, children may die, whether they do or do not wear flockings." A flronger illustration could not be given of the folly of attending only to trifles, and acting diametrically opposite to the dictates of reason and experience in matters of the greatest moment.

THE END.



#### GENUINE AND IMPROVED EDITION OF THE DOMESTIC MEDICINE.

Lately published, in One large Volume, Octavo, price 10s. 6d. bound, a New Edition (being the Twentieth), with confiderable Improvements and Additions by the Author, of

DOMESTIC MEDICINE; or, A Treatife on the Prevention and Cure of Difeafes, by Regimen and fimple Medicines; with Obfervations concerning Sea-Bathing, and on the Ufe of the Mineral Waters. To which is annexed a Difpenfatory for the ufe of private Practitioners.

#### By WILLIAM BUCHAN, M.D.

Fellow of the Royal College of Phyficians, Edinburgh.

\*\*\* This is the only Edition which contains all the AUTHOR's lateft Corrections and Improvements; and it includes alfo confiderable Additions by his Son.

Printed for T. Cadell and W. Davies; J. Johnfon; W. J. and J. Richardfon; F. C. and J. Rivington; J. Walker; Cuthell and Martin; Lackington, Allen, and Co.; Scatcherd and Letterman; Darton and Harvey; W. Miller; Longman, Hurft, Rees, and Orme; B. Crofby; H. D. Symonds and R. Phillips, London; and for W. Creech, at Edinburgh.

Strahan and Prefton, New-Street-Square, London.







